

redrabbitbluerabbit.com

The Red Rabbit Hole

Copyright © 2023 by Burley Ward. All rights reserved.

Permission is granted to freely distribute electronic or paper copies as long money is not charged and the document is not altered.

Table of Contents

[The Red Rabbit Hole: Introduction](#)

[Red Rabbit Hole Room #1: The Crucified Life](#)

[Red Rabbit Hole Room #2: Praise and Worship](#)

[Red Rabbit Hole Room #3: The Holy Spirit](#)

[Red Rabbit Hole Room #4: Faith](#)

[Red Rabbit Hole Room #5: Fear](#)

[Red Rabbit Hole Room #6: Gehenna \(Hinnom\)](#)

[Red Rabbit Hole Room #7: Money Matters](#)

[Red Rabbit Hole Room #8: The End-Time Timeline](#)

Welcome to the Red Rabbit Hole where you can discover the truth about certain popular Christian doctrines. Feel free to sniff your way through all the different rooms the Red Rabbit Hole has. Or, you can just take what the Blue Rabbit feeds you and stay in your comfort zone, blindly believing whatever he tells you. The Red Rabbit Hole will tell you what the Bible says. Then you can decide.

For example: 6521 times, the name Jehovah shows up in the Hebrew text. The King James Version only translates it as “Jehovah” four times. It calls him “the LORD” the rest of the time. Jehovah means “The Eternal I Am.” (Je: forever, ho: I, vah: am.) It does **not** mean “the Lord.”

So why did they do this?

It had become a Jewish religious tradition not to speak or write the name Jehovah at the time the Hebrew text was translated into the Greek language. (It still is.) So they called him “lord” instead. This translation became the Greek Septuagint that was commonly used in Jesus' day. Most of the New Testament quotes of Old Testament Scriptures are quotes of the Septuagint.

Essentially, the Septuagint translators had erased the name of God, and turned him into “He whose name must not be spoken.” Foolishly, the KJV followed suit, and many modern English translations followed the KJV's lead. That is what Blue Rabbit does for you.

The Red Rabbit and You

When a person first hops down the Red Rabbit Hole, they will suffer cognitive dissonance as Blue Rabbit World collides with the Red Rabbit Hole. "No, that can't be right! Red Rabbit is just wrong!" And they may find themselves getting angry. Blue Rabbit's words are a very powerful spell! He sounds so safe and secure! Such gravitas, such calming authority! As smooth as silk! You can trust him! But, just as a hypnotist makes people hop around and cluck like a chicken, Blue Rabbit's doctrines blind people so that they cannot see what the Bible says. It gives them a preconceived idea they cannot see around. Blue Rabbit's delusions do not go away easily. People will defend them to the death. Many go to their grave believing the delusions of Blue Rabbit.

So, you can hop on down the Blue Rabbit bunny trail believing whatever you want to believe. Or, you can find out how deep the Red Rabbit Hole goes. But, once you go down the Red Rabbit Hole, there is no turning back. You will forever be wise to the delusions around you.

If you stay in Red Rabbit Hole long enough, you will have a personal encounter with Jesus himself. (Jesus IS the Red Rabbit.) Jesus longs very greatly to teach you everything you know. The Red Rabbit Hole may push you out of your cozy zone, but Jesus will begin showing you things. In John 14:21-24, Jesus said that if you diligently tend to his words such as a shepherd tends his flock, he, Jesus himself, will manifest himself to you. And that is what the Red Rabbit Hole is intended to do - bring you to a place where Jesus himself starts teaching you the Bible.

When Jesus begins teaching you what the word says, then you will have begun your journey. So, as you go through the Red Rabbit Hole, Jesus will be standing right there beside you. Don't get upset with the Red Rabbit Hole. Ask Jesus to explain stuff to you. Don't take silence for an answer. His Spirit *will* open your understanding! The light will come on. Then you will know the truth, and the truth will set you free from Blue Rabbit's control.

You should always judge the doctrine you hear by what Jesus bears witness to. The only reason Blue Rabbits exist is because people don't listen to Jesus when the Blue Rabbit preaches. You need to hear what Jesus says, Yeah or Nay, on everything. And that includes everything in the Red Rabbit Hole. I am just a man and not Jesus. I can only tell you what the Red Rabbit has told me.

The English Bible and You

You even need to check your Bible against the witness of the Spirit. The Holy Spirit wrote the Bible – the original Hebrew and Greek. 1 Corinthians 2:13 says that the things of the Spirit CANNOT be

known by naturally-minded men. Well, guess who translated your English Bibles? Naturally-minded men. The KJV is a word-for-word translation, the newer ones are thought-for-thought translations. Both fall short because you can't translate something if you cannot even formulate the root thoughts that wrote it.

Who is Blue Rabbit?

Blue Rabbit preaches a cozy gospel that costs you nothing and that does not offend anyone. (The not-so-cozy Gospel is the first room you will find in the Red Rabbit Hole.) Blue Rabbit Cozy lures people into a false sense of spiritual security. They go through life in a warm fuzzy trance where everything looks like the imaginary story Blue Rabbit Preachers weave for them. (Yes, they are dream-weavers.)

Blue Rabbits can't understand the Bible for themselves. Their "knowledge" of the Bible comes from what others have said. Like a child in grade school, they memorized their teacher's doctrines. "Well the man of God is teaching it, so you know it's true." They go along with the crowd. "Well, that's what our brand believes." They go to Bible school and learn a handful of Bible verses and bumper-sticker doctrines, then teach them with certainty. Like a broken record, if you bump them with a question, they bounce around and screech loudly, then simply repeat what they have been told by others. Jesus himself teaches them very little, if anything, and they don't speak from the heart of Jesus. They speak from a catalog of pre-strung doctrines. They rarely even know what Jesus *wants* to say. They deceive their followers, not because they want to, but because they themselves are deceived.

Red Rabbits have the heart of Jesus throbbing within them. They want the truth. Good, bad, even ugly maybe, but the truth. They can't afford to wait until it's all over to find out on the last day they were under the spell of a cozy delusion. They wait until they hear from Jesus about every doctrine they believe. And they know it backward and forwards.

The Bible says that Jesus and Jesus alone is your teacher (Matthew 23:10 - "master" means "one who disciples"). You need to learn to listen to him and weigh every doctrine, every prophecy, and every teaching you hear by what he says to you. (That includes this one). Jesus gave you the Holy Spirit to lead you into all truth (John 14:26, John 16:13), not just the truth the preacher forgets to mention. All believers have this witness of the Holy Spirit within them (1 John 5:8-10, 1 John 2:20-21, 27). It is one of the most important things for you to become skilled in following. You can't follow Jesus without it.

When it comes to Blue Rabbit, you *definitely* need to hear from the Lord about everything he says. Beware the Purple Swirples! These are rabbits that are mostly red, but they swirl in a lot of blue man-made nonsense, too. They are very dangerous. They feed you a bunch of stuff the Lord agrees with, but then they sneak in a deception or two, and you don't catch it. You fall for it. If you suddenly feel the Holy Spirit shut down during a sermon, this is probably why. Always keep your focus on the witness of the Spirit. Don't get carried away with the flow of what a preacher is saying.

Now, understand this. Very important. If you've grown up in Blue Rabbit World, you will have a conscience for *everything* he has taught you. *It is a sin for you to violate your conscience.* The idea of believing something different than Blue Rabbit's fluff will be very scary! So what to do, what to do?

Peter had this same problem. He had grown up in a world where it was a sin for him to associate with "those unclean Gentiles." So God gave him a vision (Acts 10:9-20). Three times – the number of times Peter had denied Jesus on the night Jesus was betrayed – Peter was shown a host of unclean

animals and was told to eat them. "I can't. I have never eaten anything unclean in my life." Three times he was told, "Do not call what God has cleansed unclean." Peter could not understand what God was saying. Then a Gentile knocked at his door, and Jesus told him to go preach the gospel to them and not to reject them. Peter then knew that to reject the Gentiles was all the same as denying Jesus all over again.

Jesus had re-educated Peter's conscience. Now his conscience thought it was a sin NOT to associate with Gentiles.

If your conscience has been lied to, and it doesn't know any better, it doesn't know. You must let the Red Rabbit re-educate your conscience. Let Jesus show you the truth. Then, when your conscience knows, you will have full confidence.

Once you have learned the truth, do not use what you know to harm people whose conscience is weak. If they are under Blue Rabbit's spell, your knowledge could cause them to commit spiritual suicide. Even Blue Rabbit preachers were once someone's cute little red bunny with their big eyes, floppy ears, fluffy little bunny tails, and adorable little whiskers. But somewhere along the way, the Blue Rabbit preacher fell under the spell of another Blue Rabbit. And now they are one.

"But it says it right here in the Bible! See?" Every false doctrine in the church has come from a Bible verse that was twisted, misunderstood, taken out of context, or sincerely taken from a poor translation of Scripture. Jesus is the only one who knows the whole truth. That's why he gave you the Holy Ghost.

In Isaiah 28:13, God pronounced a curse on people who take his word a little piece here and a little piece there and don't listen to the big picture. They backslide, are taken captive by the devil, and are destroyed. When you turn your heart from the truth to follow a lie for long enough, God sends you a strong delusion so you will believe your lie (2 Thessalonians 2:10-12). If God made the Israelites' hearts comfortable, their ears so they could not hear, and their eyes so they could not see, he will do the same favor for you (Isaiah 6:9-10, Matthew 13:11-15). You will be mesmerized by whatever delusion you believe. It is very hard for Blue Rabbits to see anything but the hypnotic spell they are under. They march to the tune of a Pied Piper and can hear nothing else. Their eyes do not even see reality. Blue Rabbits are everywhere.

The last days Blue Rabbit church has piled up teachers to tell them what they want to hear. They have turned their ears away from the truth. They want to hear fictitious doctrines that tickle their fancy. Fake made-up doctrines. Lies. Because of this, delusions are upon them. When you talk to them, they can't even conceive that you are telling them their doctrines are wrong. They reject anyone who tells them the truth.

So, you can hop on down the Blue Rabbit bunny trail believing whatever he tells you to believe. But, once you hop down the Red Rabbit Hole and find out how deep it goes, the happy trails of Blue Rabbit World will no longer exist. The delusions around you will stick out like a sore paw.

Baby bunnies like comfortable little baby hops. They like their changes very small. You will not find that in the Red Rabbit Hole. **You do not have enough lifetimes** to hop along at that pace. The end of all things is upon you, the final war is being fought! Already, the heavens quake before the sword of the Lord (Isaiah 34:5). Last stop, Earth. It is highly unlikely the Red Rabbit will reaffirm very much of what you have already been told, so much of Blue Rabbit World is deluded.

It may be jarring for you to see the things that are in the Red Rabbit Hole. But it will be the truth. You can look it up for yourself and you can let Jesus explain it to you. Then you will see how very much the Blue Rabbit has bedazzled you. You will have to decide – the Blue Rabbit or the Bible. The Red Rabbit Hole cannot make your mind up for you. It cannot make your heart up for you. You have to do that for yourself.

Blue Rabbit may very well hate you after that. And all the blue bunnies under his spell will be afraid of you. But the Red Rabbit World is the real world. The truth. The good, the bad, and maybe even the ugly. The harsh. But the truth. That is the Red Rabbit Hole promise to you.

The only rule is that you need to judge everything you see here by the witness of the Holy Spirit. These are the terms of the Red Rabbit Hole. Evaluate everything in this rabbit hole by what Jesus himself confirms to you by the Holy Spirit. Do not take any of it at face value, but only accept any of it when Jesus bears witness to it by the Holy Ghost.

(Bear in mind, if Blue Rabbit's delusions live in you, they will bear witness against everything that contradicts them. The carnal mind cannot receive the things of the Spirit of God.)

Don't know how to discern the witness of the Spirit? The Red Rabbit Room on the Holy Spirit will tell you. Then you can decide.

The Red Rabbit Hole awaits... Wakey, wakey!

Red Rabbit Hole Room #1

The Crucified Life



Jesus died for you so that you wouldn't have to.



You aren't going to steal MY salvation. Jesus died WITH me, not INSTEAD of me.

The Blue Rabbit Cozy Gospel says Jesus died for you so that you wouldn't have to. This is an obscenity in the ears of God. The whole reason God sent Jesus is so that you WOULD die on his cross for the rest of your life.

This comes as a total shock to those raised in Blue Rabbit world. **Don't hop back out!** You will see, it is true.

Make no mistake: if you are not on that cross when you pass from this earth or when Jesus returns, whichever comes first, you will not have salvation. Jesus did not die FOR you, he died WITH you.

He came to show you the way.

God, the Father of Jesus, the creator of the universe, commanded Jesus to die on the Cross, then raised him from the dead and set him at his own right hand and made Jesus Lord over all. Your full repentance from your sin, your total surrender to the Lordship of Jesus, and your acceptance of your death on his cross for the rest of your life is **God's** requirement. It is **God's** commandment to you. When Jesus returns, God will judge every person through Jesus: those who did not live the crucified life will find themselves rejected and cast into the lake of fire (Hinnom) that Jesus creates upon his return: it runs from Jerusalem downhill and fills the plain of Edom. This has long been foretold: Adam even knew it.

God the Father placed two prophetic symbols at the cross of Christ (Luke 23:32-32,39-43): One was the repentant thief who humbled himself to Jesus and submitted to his death on the Cross. He was promised heaven. The other was the unrepentant thief who refused to submit to the death of the cross and demanded that Jesus take him down off of his cross immediately. This thief went to Hell when he died. These are symbols of the two types of believers: those who live the rest of their life crucified on the cross, and those who get down off of the cross, and live life for themselves. You will notice that Jesus never spoke to the unrepentant thief. (And he probably won't say anything to you, either.)

The unrepentant thief made his choice.

Like the thieves, you are crucified with Christ. But only those who live the crucified life will make it to paradise. Blue Rabbit runs around living for himself and his own life. He knows within himself that he lives for himself. "Jesus died for me – I don't have to. I get to have everything this life offers." He will never see paradise. He has trampled the blood of Jesus underfoot.

Romans 12:1 I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is* your reasonable service.

2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what *is* that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

"I beg you, therefore, by God's mercy, that you present your body as a living sacrifice, dedicated entirely to serving God (which is what holy means) which God will accept, and which is what God expects as your sacrifice."

But wait! It says service, not sacrifice! The Greek word Paul used, Strong's G2999, *latreia*, is the same word the Greek Septuagint used to translate Exodus 12:25 and 26 when referring to the slaughter of the Passover lamb. Sacrifice. The ritual of killing and eating the Passover lamb is the same service that you perform by sacrificing your flesh for life. This is the image Paul invoked by using this word. That is what the word service means. A service of sacrifice you give to God. A service of administering a living sacrifice, as Paul said. You are to spend the rest of your life administering that living sacrifice to God.

God will not accept a life that is not crucified. If you are not on the cross when Jesus returns, you will be rejected despite all the promises made to you by Blue Rabbit. If that offends you, it is probably because you are a bad thief and have been deceived by Blue Rabbit's lies. Jesus died WITH you (Galatians 2:20). He came to show you how.

Exodus 12:20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and kill the passover.

22 And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip *it* in the blood that *is* in the bason, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that *is* in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning.

23 For the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite *you*.

24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the LORD will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this **SERVICE**.

26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this **SERVICE?**

27 That ye shall say, It *is* the sacrifice of the LORD'S passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head and worshipped.

For all their generations, they were to perform this service. And for all your life, you are to perform the sacrifice of your flesh as a living sacrifice. It is your expected service to God. The lusts of your flesh are to be crucified. Paul begged you to do so because he knew the consequence of NOT doing so: you would lose your salvation.

This also was preached before in the Psalms. Psalm 118 is a prophecy concerning Jesus being offered up as our Passover lamb. Let's look at it. (It was written such that the princes of this world would not know Jesus came to be crucified, because if they had known, they would have refused to do

it (1 Corinthians 2:8.)

Psalm 118:17 I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the LORD.

18 The LORD hath chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death.

This is Jesus speaking faith while going to the cross. Read the Red Rabbit Hole on faith for a better understanding of what he is doing here. See also, 2 Corinthians 4:13.

Psalm 118:19 Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, *and* I will praise the LORD:

20 This gate of the LORD, into which the righteous shall enter.

The Gate of Righteousness he speaks of here is the Cross. Notice that all who are to be made righteous must enter through that gate. We know in hindsight, that without the Cross, none shall be made righteous, for there are none righteous save Jesus his own self. And, it was the gate God the Father ordained. It is the only gate to righteousness God gave you without being righteous in your own self. (But Jesus entered into that gate already being righteous.)

Psalm 118:21 I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and art become my salvation.

This places the Psalm at the time AFTER Jesus' prayer in the garden of Gethsemane.

Psalm 118:22 The stone *which* the builders refused is become the head *stone* of the corner.

This verse tells you the pattern of the cross. The cornerstone was laid, and then every stone laid thereafter was lined up with it. ALL additional stones follow the same pattern: no death on the cross, your stone is not laid. Your stone does not line up with it. You have not entered the gate.

Psalm 118:23 This is the LORD'S doing; *it is* marvellous in our eyes.

24 This *is* the day *which* the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.

If you rejoice in this day, the day of Jesus' DEATH, you will gladly join him. Notice the day was NOT the day Jesus rose from the dead, but the day Jesus died. Jesus said that as often as you took communion, you remembered his DEATH until he returns. He never said to remember his resurrection.

Notice also that the day of Jesus' death was the day that **God the Father** made. (All capitals "LORD" is the name Jehovah.) It is GOD'S requirement. It was not the day that Jesus made. God the Father sent Jesus to die and shed his blood as a sacrifice for our sins. God the Father loved us so much, that he sacrificed his own Son to save us.

Psalm 118:25 Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD: O LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.

This is believers speaking in response to the death of Christ. "Save me NOW! Oh God!, Oh God! Send total salvation!"

Psalm 118:26 Blessed *be* he that cometh in the name of the LORD: we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD.

Blessed is Jesus, who came in the name of God. Jesus, we have blessed and chosen you because of God's command. Because God ordained in his house that all choose you, we have chosen you, Jesus.

You are Lord!

Psalm 118:27 God *is* the LORD, which hath shewed us light: bind the sacrifice with cords, *even* unto the horns of the altar.

"God has shown us the way: bind our sacrifice to the altar of the cross with strong cords that cannot be broken." Notice that this is the believer's response. The horns of an altar were for the purpose of tying down a living sacrifice. A dead sacrifice did not need tying down, only living ones did.

Jesus did not need to be tied to the altar, he was nailed to it. You cannot sacrifice Jesus again. You can only sacrifice yourself.

Even in Psalm 118, you were expected to be bound to the cross for the rest of your life. That is the expected response you are to have to Jesus' cross. You are to spend the rest of your life on it as a living sacrifice. The cross is NOT a completed work as Blue Rabbit will tell you over and over like a broken record. ONLY the work JESUS did on the cross is complete. You still have to die on it. And that will not stop until you pass from this earth, or until Jesus returns, whichever comes first.

And God will send you plenty of opportunities to prove you are really are on that cross. Just as Abraham was tested, you will be tested.

Going back to blessing Jesus out of the House of the LORD:

Acts 17:29 Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

30 And the times of this ignorance God winked at; **but now commandeth all men every where to repent:**

31 **Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained;** *whereof* he hath given assurance unto all *men*, in that he hath raised him from the dead.

Acts 10:36 The word which *God* sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:)

...38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

...42 And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that **it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead.**

43 To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

God the Father COMMANDS – he sent a COMMAND to the entire world – to repent and bow the knee to the Lord Jesus. God has made Jesus his Son Lord of ALL, saint and sinner alike. You can't make Jesus Lord, as Blue Rabbit will tell you. The very verbiage of Blue Rabbit's Cozy lies to you. "Just make Jesus Lord." That leaves the impression in your heart that you are the one in charge. You aren't. No, Jesus is already your Lord, and he was long before you were ever born. God, the Father of Jesus, made Jesus Lord when he raised him from the dead. You have no choice in the matter.

And you are not in charge.

This is why I say the House of the LORD is a command that came out of God's house, God's throne. If you have not obeyed the Father and treated the Son as Lord in sincerity, you will be judged by God

as faulty and rejected on the day Jesus returns and raises all believers from the dead.

On that day you will be judged. Did you live according to God's command, or did you only pretend to? Did your life line up with the cornerstone, or not?

This intrudes into Jesus' teaching on Gehenna, which is the Greek name for the Hinnom valley. Your English Bible mistranslates it as Hell. It is not Hell. Hell exists right now, and all the souls of sinners who die go there. Hinnom is the Lake of Fire, and it does not exist yet. Read the Red Rabbit Hole on Hinnom. Jesus will create it when he returns. It will flow downhill from Jerusalem and will fill the plain of Edom. It will be deep and wide and full of burning tar and sulfur. At its head will be Tophet, a raging furnace. The Beast will be thrown into this fire, as will all the goat believers. Only the sheep believers will move on to Heaven.

As Jesus said, not everyone who swears themselves to him as Lord will enter into the kingdom of Heaven, but only those who do the will of his Father.

Matthew 7:21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

(Under the tradition of the time, by doubling up “Lord, Lord” you were raising it to a vow or a swear. Even from the outset, Jesus said that in order to have peace with God, you had to bow your knee and surrender your life and serve him as your Lord.)

The will of his Father is the crucified life as you saw from Romans 12:1. God the Father will not accept anything less than that. Without the crucified life, you have spat upon Jesus' blood, and you do not have a covenant with God. (See Psalm 50:3-5.) Woe unto those who swear falsely in making a covenant with him! (Hosea 10:4).

If your life does not end at the Cross, you have not given yourself to Jesus to follow and obey him. Your life is supposed to end, and from then on, Jesus lives his life through you by the Holy Spirit. Only when Jesus returns will you find your life again (Colossians 3:3-4). Those are the terms of the contract.

“Red Rabbit is clearly as mad as a hatter!” If you grew up in Blue Rabbit World, it probably doesn't sound like your cup of tea. It just doesn't sound right at all. It quite possibly makes you hopping mad. But hang on. Let me show you. Let Jesus show you.

If you grew up in Blue Rabbit's world, you are probably very upset right now. I know I was when Jesus first showed me. It was a hard pill for me to swallow. "I'm supposed to die?"

Most Christians have never heard Jesus' Gospel. When they read it in the Bible it goes right over their heart. It took me months to come to terms with it. This is the passage the Lord showed me.

John 12:24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

25 He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any

man serve me, him will *my* Father honour.

27 Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour.

Yes, my soul was very troubled, too. But the truth is, there is no other Gospel. Unless you die daily for Jesus, this life is all you get. Your life abides alone.

Notice where Jesus said, "Where I am, my servant will be also?" Where was Jesus? His physical location was not mentioned, so he was not talking about location. He also used the present tense, as in the moment he was speaking. Where was Jesus at that moment in his life? He was suffering anguish from the pending death of the cross, staring it full in the face. If you are in that same place, God will honor you. (If you aren't, he won't.)

The Gospel is simple: You lay down your life, sacrifice your goals, dreams, and ambitions every day for the rest of your life, and you serve Jesus instead. When you come to Jesus, it is a contract to lay down your life and to serve only him for the rest of your days. You cannot serve even yourself. That means you live for his goals, dreams, and ambitions. Yours no longer exist.

But, I'm sure Blue Rabbit has told you all about this.

What Jesus sacrificed on the Cross was his will. In Gethsemane, he prayed, "Not my will but yours be done," (Matthew 26:38-42, Mark 14:36, Luke 22:42). That is what you have to sacrifice every day for the rest of your life: your will. It is even implicit in the Lord's prayer (Matthew 6:10). Jesus used his willpower to perform the will of the Father, not his own will. We do the same.

Old Testament prophecy about the end time church says that in the last days, the Gospel will become so watered-down and shorted, that it will become a "scant measure," and a "great hatred in the house of God," (Micah 6:10, Hosea 9:8). Blue Rabbit tells you just enough of the Gospel for you to know and be held accountable, but not enough for you to attain the crucified life and win Heaven. It is an evil trick that will destroy you.

Paul said to believers, "If you – as a believer - live after the flesh, you shall die," (Romans 8:13).

"You WILL die." Not maybe, will, guaranteed.

The core of the Gospel is the crucified life. Without the crucified life, you have no covenant with God. Without the crucified life, none of the promises of God apply to you. Without the crucified life, none of the Bible makes any sense. Without the crucified life, you are a blind person wallowing in a deep ditch.

When you come to Jesus, you are crucifying yourself on Jesus' cross for the rest of your life.

This was known in America over a century ago. When people gave their lives to the Lord, they sacrificed their own ambitions and lifestyles and started going to church every chance they got. They lived for Jesus, not themselves. That has been lost. In today's Gospel – Gospel Lyte – you are required to make no sacrifice at all. (Except for the tithe. You have to sacrifice the tithe.)

Blue Rabbit will tell you that Jesus paid the full price for all of your sins, and took all the punishment for your sin. "Jesus already paid the price for everything. All your sins are paid for, past, present, and future. Paid in full!" But the Bible does not say that. Anywhere. The Bible says our sins

are forgiven.

Forgiven debts are never paid- ever.

When you vow yourself to Jesus for the rest of your life and are crucified on his Cross, God says “Now you have a covenant with me,” and he forgives you of all your sins. From that moment on, your faith is that you are crucified with Christ, that you no longer live your life, but that Jesus lives his life through you instead. That is what faith in Christ is. “I am crucified with Christ. Nevertheless I live, yet it is not I, but it is Christ who lives in me. The life I now live in this flesh is by the faith of Christ,” (Galatians 2:20). Paul said those words about twenty years after he got saved.

You will say and live those words right up until the day you die.

Jesus did NOT come to die in your place, he came to die WITH you, to show you how, to show you the way, and *to enable you to do it*. This is the core of Jesus' Gospel. You have to die on the cross and let Jesus live in your place. Just as Jesus became obedient to the death of the cross, we also have to become obedient to the death of the cross (Philippians 2:5,8). The disciple is not greater than his master (Matthew 10:24-25).

In God's symbol of Jesus' crucifixion, Golgotha, (translated as the place of the Skull, but is really, the place of the Severed Head) God told you what he expects. When you come to Christ, you are beheaded, and Jesus' head takes the place of yours. Yes, it's bloody-gorey, but it gets the whole point of the Cross across to you: Your life is over: Jesus lives it instead.

(During the Great Persecution that is coming, salvation will be accompanied by literal beheading. It will be the greatest revival in the history of the Church.)

Certain passages of the Bible are indeed confusing because part of you dies and is resurrected immediately, but the rest of you has to stay crucified on the Cross for the rest of this life. Blue Rabbit tries his best, but it's easy to go down the wrong rabbit hole.

Jesus said that to be a believer you needed to disown yourself, crucify yourself daily, and follow him. He said that if you lived your life for yourself, you would lose your life in the end. What good was it to have everything only to be cursed on Judgment Day?

Luke 9:23 And he said to *them* all, If any *man* will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.

24 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.

25 For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?

26 For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and *in his* Father's, and of the holy angels.

Blue Rabbit will not deny himself. He will never look into the mirror and say, “You are dead to me.” But that is what the Gospel Jesus preached requires. When you come to Jesus, your life is over, and he now lives his life through you.

Many are those who call themselves believers but they have not laid their lives down. Their life is all about them. They are the measure by which they gauge everything in life. They seek and follow

after their own heart's desire. "I will follow you Jesus, but I'm going to do my own thing."

Jesus said that if you do not hate your own life, you CANNOT be his disciple. He also said that if you do not bear the death of the Cross every day and follow him, you could not – NOT - be his disciple. And, if you do NOT say goodbye to everything that is you and yours, you cannot – CANNOT - be his disciple.

Luke 14:26 If any *man* come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

27 And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

28 For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have *sufficient* to finish *it*?

29 Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish *it*, all that behold *it* begin to mock him,

30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?

32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and desireth conditions of peace.

33 So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

Your possessions become his possessions. Your property becomes his property. Your children become his children. You now live out his will concerning them. Then, you are his disciple.

When your loved ones see you choose Jesus over them, they will feel like you hate them. They will feel betrayed. And when you choose Jesus over your own desires, your own heart will feel like you hate it. You will feel betrayed by your own self. It will be like you are dying.

To be a Christian, to believe on Jesus, and to be a disciple of Jesus are all the same thing. They are synonymous terms (John 8:30-32, Acts 11:26, Matthew 10:24-25, Luke 6:46, John 13:35). The call to come to Christ is the call to become his disciple, to follow him, (Matthew 28:19). A disciple is NOT a level above a believer, (Matthew 23:8-10). A believer IS a disciple. Disciple just means "learner." If you believe on Jesus, if you have given yourself to him and called him Lord, you are his disciple. If you are not his disciple, you do not believe on him, you do not belong to him. Even full-blown apostles are still just disciples. To believe on Jesus is to give yourself completely to him. He is God's Son. Only he can save you from God's wrath. It is not possible for you to keep alive your own soul (Psalm 22:29). But Jesus CAN save your soul alive. If you believe, you will do exactly what he says. If you don't do what he says, you don't believe. And you will lose it all in the end.

Hebrews 4:3 For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

...10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God *did* from his.

11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

To believe on Jesus is to cease from doing your own works. We don't live for our own will or our own ambitions. We now do his works. And Jesus will know if you don't. (Hebrews 4:12.)

Blue Rabbit has sorely corrupted the word “believe.” “Just believe on Jesus in your heart.” People believe on Santa in their hearts. And Elvis. But the word believe in the Gospel context means to totally give yourself to Jesus with nothing held back. It's not a feeling, even though feelings accompany it. The word believe in the Greek means “to have faith.” (English does not have a word “faithing.” Greek does. It becomes “believe” in English. Faith speaks with absolute authority. English “believe” does not. In fact, “believe” doesn't even speak, usually.) Faith, as Jesus defined it, carries absolute and permanent finality with it. It means “all in.” Blue Rabbit rarely tells you faith in Jesus requires lifelong action. To True Blue, faith is just a feeling you had once. To Red Rabbit, faith is an irrevocable choice, feelings or no feelings.

The Blue Rabbit Cozy Gospel tells you Jesus came to let you grab hold of even more of your life, and tells you to not let go of it. “God will give you all your dreams and wants! Have your best life now!” (That is more prophetic than they know. If you live like that, this is the best life you will ever have.) “You are already resurrected, you should never suffer anything.”

The Holy Spirit will always bear witness that Christians are to suffer the pains of the cross (Romans 8:16-18). That is persecution and the loss of all things, maybe even your own life (Galatians 5:11, Philippians 3:8).

“Remember Lot's wife,” Jesus said (Luke 17:28-36, Genesis 19:15-26). After Lot, his wife, and two daughters fled the city of Sodom and it was being burned alive, Lot's wife looked back. She turned into a pillar of salt and lost everything.

Jesus said that at the moment of his return, those who try to grab the things of this life *would be left behind*. They would not take part in the resurrection. They would not rise to meet him in the air. They would be left standing on the ground like all the other unbelievers.

Do you think it is any different if you die while clinging on to the “stuff” of this life?

The five foolish virgins missed Jesus' coming because they had no oil in their lamps (Matthew 25:1-13). Do you think it any different if you have no oil in your lamp when you die? I tell you, no, God is no respecter of persons. To reach the end of the line at your death is no different than reaching the end of the line at Jesus' return. They are both terminus points that carry the same result. To not be ready as you draw your last breath is the same as not being ready when Jesus returns for his bride.

Your heart reacts instinctively to sudden events. You will have no time to think about it when Jesus returns. If you are like Lot's wife, your heart will reach for its stuff, and you will not inherit salvation.

That is why covetousness cannot even once be named among believers (Ephesians 5:3).

The crucified life means you have no earthly possessions. You have nothing on this earth for your heart to cling to. You have given your children into the care of Jesus. You have given your possessions into the control of Jesus. Your only remaining possession is Jesus himself. Where your treasure is, there your heart is (Matthew 6:21, Colossians 3:1-3). If you have not said goodbye to everything, if you have many possessions in addition to Jesus, your heart will instinctively try to grab hold of all your stuff in that last moment of this life. If it does, you might find yourself among the damned.

Instead, you want your heart to reach for Jesus (Hebrews 9:28).

Jesus said you could not love even your own spouse or children over him. Oh, you love them

because Jesus in you loves them, but they have no hold on your heart. (You don't love them for yourself, you love them because God loves them. You manifest God's love for them) You truly do not care what they think. You don't even care what you think. You only care what the Father thinks. You have to sacrifice everything and serve only Jesus.

Jesus said to count the cost when deciding to believe in him. In Luke 14, Jesus compared the Gospel to a king who is being attacked by a far superior force, one who must surrender unconditionally and give up everything he has just to stay alive. There is no man that can war against God and live. Only total, complete, and absolute surrender to Jesus will save you in the end. And you have to live the rest of your life in that total surrender. Jesus owns everything, you serve him.

That is a far cry from Blue Rabbit's cozy "ask Jesus into your heart." Blue Rabbit's Cozy is everywhere. It costs you nothing and makes you feel good. But it will not save you. It is the most dangerous and deadly delusion on the Earth today. Blue Rabbit's cozy gets people to enter a contract without knowing there is a cost. It sets them up for a total fail, an eternal fire-breathing fail from which there is no escape, no reprieve, and no end. It is the greatest hatred on the earth today.

Blue Rabbit will tell you that the price of your sin is "eternal separation from God." For an atheist, that sounds pretty good. But it is a lie. The Bible says that all sinners will burn forever "In the presence of the Lamb and of the angels," (Revelation 14:9-11, 20:10-15). It says that forever the living will come to gawk at your burning naked worm-riddled bodies (Isaiah 66:23-24). You are not separated from God: he stares at you constantly (Psalm 139:7-12). And you will be aware of every minute of it.

NONE of the blessings of God have any force if you are not living the crucified life. All the promises of God are Yes and Amen in Christ (2 Corinthians 1:20). But you are not in Christ if you reject the crucified life. You have denied Christ and been ashamed of his words when he told you to take up your cross (Mark 8:38, Matthew 10:33).

"I don't want to do that." And Jesus will tell his Father on that day, "They shamed me."

People wonder why their prayers don't get answered. All you have to do is listen to them talk a bit, and you will see they are not crucified. It is at the core of all errors in the church. People wonder why prophets miss it: just listen to what they say all day every day. They are not crucified. They seek their own will and do not let the heart of Jesus live through them.

Paul taught this same crucified-life Gospel: "I die daily," (1 Corinthians 15:31). He said that if anyone taught a Gospel other than this, they were to be cursed (Galatians 1:8-9).

It doesn't look so good for Blue Rabbit.

Peter said that when Jesus rose from the dead and appeared to his disciples, he told them to preach to people that Jesus is going to be the judge of the living and the dead (Acts 10:42). "Tell them they will stand before me, and I will weigh their life, and judge them thumbs up or down. And I will reward them according to their deeds, good or bad."

Jesus will stand before you totally drenched in the blood of his enemies (Isaiah 34:2-6, 63:1-4), and he will weigh your life. Are you worthy of him? Or are you unworthy, a person who lived for himself, and not for him? Did you truly bow your knee and heart to the King, or did you just pretend? Are you an evil servant who refused to let him rule in your life (Luke 19:12-14,27)? Every evil thing you have

done to Jesus will be held against you. Every good thing you have done for Jesus will be counted for you (Matthew 25:31-46). You will weep and mourn for every time you stabbed Jesus in the back by scorning other believers (Zechariah 12:9-14). You will beg for your very life. Then the Father will tell him, Yea or Nay.

For those the Father says Yea to, Jesus will burn away every foul thing in you.

For those the Father says Nay to, they will be thrown into the lake of fire where the Beast and the False Prophet are. Old Testament prophecy says that two-thirds of believers are going to hear the words, "Nay. Depart from me you evil worker," (Zechariah 13:7-9, Matthew 7:21-23). They believed on Jesus, they were gathered to Jesus by the angels at Jesus' return, and then their eternal bodies will go into the fire.

Sound preposterous? Sound like Red Rabbit is just twelve carrots short of a dozen? That's why God told everyone the judgment seat was coming. In the types and shadows of the Old Covenant, God placed the scapegoat ritual on the Day of Atonement.

In a similar symbol as the two thieves crucified with Jesus, the High Priest Aaron had four sons. Two of them got drunk, offered strange fire before the altar, and were burned alive (Leviticus 10:1-2). But how could the people know the good priest from the bad priest? How can you tell the real believers from the Blue Rabbit ones?

So, God placed a symbol to be observed on every Day of Atonement (Leviticus 16:1,5-10,20-22,29). It is a symbol of the judgment seat of Christ. People will make atonement, **not for their sins**, but for how they treated Jesus. Jesus took care of your sins against God on Passover at the Feast of Unleavened Bread. The Day of Atonement is judgment for sins against the blood of Christ.

Two goats were brought before Aaron. Aaron cast lots to see which was the good goat, and which was the bad goat. The good goat he sacrificed to God. The bad goat he laid his hands upon and placed all the sins of Israel upon it. It was then cast into the wilderness outside of the camp.

At Jesus' judgment seat, just as Aaron cast lots, the High Priest Jesus will let God tell him who is a goat, and who is a sheep. The sheep, Jesus will usher into the kingdom. Jesus will then place all the goats' sins back on them and cast them into outer darkness, into the fires of Hinnom, which he has just formed into the lake of fire for the Devil and all his angels. There will be great weeping and gnashing of teeth.

That is why Blue Rabbit's Cozy is so very dangerous. It will cost you everything. You will spend eternity burning in the lake of fire created for the devil in a body that cannot be consumed.

You were the one who crucified Jesus. By choosing a life of sin, you were standing there yelling "Crucify him, crucify him!" As a sinner, when you wanted nothing to do with Jesus, you yelled by your actions, "Kill him, kill him!" It was your sin that nailed him there.

But then, by God's mercy, you came to faith in Christ and Jesus' blood cleansed you of all sin. You were clean! You were born of a heaven-born spirit, not the earthly one that had led you to evil.

But then some turned on other believers and crucified Jesus all over again. "Kill him, Kill him!"
You deny Jesus when you deny other believers.

And it is for THAT sin that you will lose eternity. You will never see Heaven, for you will fail the judgment seat. You will be one of the goats. And you will burn in fire as you see all the sheep go to heaven with Jesus.

(You can also deny Jesus simply by walking in the sins of the flesh willingly - Titus 1:15-16.)

The Hebrew word they translate scapegoat is Azazel, and it means the goat that departs. Believers who depart from Jesus, and do not follow him, are Azazel.

What Jesus did NOT tell Peter to preach was “Jesus loves you.” He told him to preach “I (Jesus) am going to judge you. You had better get ready.”

Acts 10:42 And he commanded us to preach unto the people, **and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead.**

Does God love you? Yes, God IS love. But remember, God's love drowned billions of people in Noah's flood. Little children, babies, pregnant women. They clung to anything that would float begging God to save them, save their children, repenting as hard as they could, screaming to the heavens until the waves pulled them under or the sharks got them. Do not think that because God loves you he will not damn you.

God loved you enough to give you a chance, one chance, to save yourself. He sent his Son as a sacrifice for your sin. But if you do not give yourself to Jesus fully and live your life for him and not yourself, there will be no mercy. “Behold, both the goodness and severity of God,” (Romans 11:22). If God does not find you on that cross when you die or when Jesus returns, whichever comes first, you have no covenant with him. You are only cattle to be slaughtered (2 Peter 2:12, Jude 1:10). Only those who were in the ark were saved. And only those who are on the cross will be saved.

It is such a serious matter that Paul begged you to use your body as a living sacrifice all the days of your life (Romans 12:1). You are to sacrifice the lusts of your flesh, and put them to death. The Bible clearly states that if you come to Jesus, and then live your life pursuing the sinful lusts of your flesh, you will inherit eternal damnation (2 Peter 2:9-10, 20-22).

Paul said to present your body as holy. Holy does not mean sin-free. It means 100% dedicated to God's use, no part held back. However, that means NO part of your body is dedicated to seeking after and fulfilling the lusts of the flesh. Paul said that if you do that, you will not inherit eternal life (1 Corinthians 6:9-10, Galatians 5:19-21).

For years I have heard preachers preach that we need to stop sinning. Yet none of them told us how. And many that really hit it hard turned out to have horrific secret sins in their life. It finally dawned on me that none of them knew *how* to stop sinning. Then one day the Lord showed me, and it was so simple it amazed me. Simple, but not easy.

Most people instinctively reach for willpower to stop sinning, but this is completely the wrong tool to put your flesh to death. You will fail if you try. Your flesh's will is far stronger than your own, especially when it has not been mortified. I do not want you to be left in the dark about HOW to kill the lust of your flesh. If you don't do it, you will die forever.

So there are four passages we need to look at to know the process. You kill the lusts of your flesh the same way Jesus cursed the fig tree (Mark 11:13-14, 20-26). God told Adam to exercise dominion over the earth. Adam forgot that he was made of earth, and allowed his bag of earth to have dominion over him.

Mark 11:13 And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing

thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not *yet*.

14 And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard *it*.

...**21** And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away.

22 And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God.

This passage has several prophetic meanings, but what we need to look at is that Jesus killed the tree **by faith**. And that is the best time to kill the root of sin that lurks in your flesh – before it bears any fruit. Jesus did not use willpower to kill the tree. He spoke to it, and let God kill it. (You will see more about this in the rabbit hole on faith. For now, understand that the **ONLY WAY** you can overcome the lust your flesh has for sin is by using the spiritual tool of faith.)

Romans 8:10 And if Christ *be* in you, the body *is* dead because of sin; but the Spirit *is* life because of righteousness.

11 But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

12 Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

13 For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

And...

Galatians 3:5 He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, *doeth he it* by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

These two passages, mashed together, tell the same story.

If you are a Christian, your body is spiritually dead because of sin. But your spirit is born-again and spiritually alive because of the righteousness of Christ within you. (Jesus lives in your spirit by the Holy Spirit. You are one with him.)

But, since the Holy Spirit of God that raised Jesus from the dead lives in you, God will also quicken, or make alive your sin-dead body by the same Spirit he used to raise Jesus from the dead. Remember, your body is dead in sin. That is all it lusts for: sin and more sin. So when God quickens it - or makes it alive spiritually – ***it loses its lust for sin***.

But notice that Paul says in verse 13 that God does not do this unless **YOU** are the agent of change. “If **YOU** through the Spirit mortify – or kill – the deeds of the body...”

That's where Galatians 3:5 comes in. How do you minister the Spirit in this matter? By the hearing (which means speaking faith so God hears it) of faith. That is how Jesus killed the fig tree. By letting God hear his faith.

And that is how you kill the lust of your flesh: by letting God hear your faith in him that it should die. “No man eat fruit from you again, henceforth, forever.”

The Apostle John said the same thing, but it has been obscured by English translations and human tradition.

1 John 1:9 If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us *our* sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

That word “confess” does not mean to 'fess up to your sin, and admit to it. People go to confession to confess their sins. This is completely the wrong idea. The word confess is translated from the Greek word *homologeō*. This word was used extensively by the early church to refer to exercising faith.

So this verse reads: “If we exercise our faith against our sin hunger, God is faithful and just to forgive us *our* sins, and to cleanse us from all desire for unrighteousness.”

It is the only way to stop sinning.

This is so powerful, you can kill sin in other people as well. Paul said that if a person is once again overtaken in a sin, they should go to those who are spiritual and get delivered of it. There is really no reason for sin to have dominion over any person in the church.

Galatians 6:1 Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.

Just like praying for the sick, you can pray for someone to be delivered from sin that has overpowered them.

The Apostle John even said that as long as a person wasn't willingly choosing to live in sin, you could just ask God to remove a sin from them, and God would do it.

1 John 5:16 If any man see his brother sin a sin *which is* not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it.

17 All unrighteousness is sin: and there is a sin not unto death.

People think that John is talking about a specific sin that is unto death. But he is not. He is talking about a class of sin. Otherwise, there would only be a single sin NOT unto death. Any sin that you know is a sin when you choose to follow it is a sin that brings and works death (James 1:14-15, Romans 7:7-11).

So, if you see a baby Christian ignorantly employing sin, you can ask God to remove it from them, and God will do so.

All corruption that is in the world comes through the lusts of your flesh. When your heart listens to your body's corrupt desires and chooses them, that is when you sin.

Jesus told a group of people who were not yet born again that if they continued in his word, they would know the truth, and the truth would set them free from sin (John 8:31-36). He said that if he made them free from sin, they would truly be free of sin. No longer controlled or influenced by it. That is Jesus' promise to you. If you seek after his word, he will visit you, and sin will lose all power in your life. He's not just talking about being free from sin-debt, he's talking about being free from the urge to sin in the first place.

Peter said that once a person is free of sin if they go back and get wrapped up in it again, they are worse off than they were to start with (2 Peter 2:19-20).

You absolutely can destroy the lust of your flesh from ever speaking to you. You do it by faith and the authority of the name of Jesus. God's resurrection power will remove it from you. (It's not a demon, it is your flesh.) You essentially slaughter your flesh's desire for sin, you put it to death.

There is nothing good that dwells in your flesh, anyway (Romans 7:18).

That is your expected slaughter (Romans 12:1).

Paul said, "But I keep under my body, and bring *it* into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway," (1 Corinthians 9:27).

If Paul, the Apostle who wrote much of the New Testament, knew he was a risk of being rejected on Judgment Day if he walked in the lust of his flesh, then ***do not let Blue Rabbit talk you out of it.***

(Children should be taught this from day one. Not for them to torture their flesh, but shown how to use faith to kill the evil in their flesh.)

"I am crucified with Christ" is the only "I am" confession Christians are allowed. God forbids you to take glory for yourself in anything else. "God forbid I should glory except in the Cross of Jesus whereby I am crucified," (Galatians 6:14). Glory in the death of the lusts of your flesh.

On Judgment Day, God will be looking for that sacrifice.

If you do not live the crucified life, you do not have a covenant with God. You did not offer your half of the sacrifice. You made a vow, but you did not keep it. You are not one of his saints. A saint is someone who is holy, meaning they are 100% dedicated to God. If you live for yourself, you are not a saint. You are not holy.

That is the Gospel. Think back on your life. Just what has Blue Rabbit been teaching you? I mean, seriously?

Colossians 1:24 Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church:

What a very curious statement for Paul to make. "I fill up in my body what is lacking in the afflictions of Christ." That is to say, "the cross of Christ." Different translations translate this verse in many different ways. But the bottom line is that Jesus' suffering on the cross is not complete. Something is still lacking. Something is missing.

What could it be?

Hebrews 5:7 Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers and supplications with strong crying and tears unto him that was able to save him from death, and was heard in that he feared;
8 Though he were a Son, **yet learned he obedience** by the things which he suffered;
9 And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;
(Emphasis is mine.)

Jesus' suffering on the cross can NOT teach YOU obedience. The only way you will learn to obey God in the face of death is to have to obey him through suffering the crucified life.

(That means the Cross is not a completed work as Blue Rabbit will **insist** on telling you. Believers are still dying on his cross every day. The work of the Cross will not be complete until Jesus returns.)

Yes, depending on how stubborn you are, that may mean having to die a horrible death, just as Jesus did.

Yes, you too will probably have strong crying and tears as you come to terms with the cross. Just as both thieves cursed and reviled initially, you likely will curse and revile. But if you walk away before you come to your senses, all is lost forever.

You have to learn on a basic instinctive heart level. It's not enough for you to say, "Oh, I understand." You have to reach the point that when faced with it, you have no objections, your heart just willingly obeys. Your stubborn heart has to be broken to the point that you say, "Not my will, but yours be done, Father." That is what Jesus learned at Gethsemane. You have to willingly walk face-first into certain destruction for Jesus' sake. The human heart cannot learn obedience in any other way, it has to be *trained by doing* to do it instinctively. Jesus himself could not learn it any other way.

Many in the Great Persecution will turn from Christ and be lost forever. Many have already done so, though they still walk the walk outwardly and talk the talk fraudulently. But they have denied the Cross. They have gotten down off of it and are running around living their own life.

What Paul said was, "I am suffering greatly because I obeyed God and preached the Gospel to you. I knew I would. But for your sake, I suffer the consequences of obedience. It perfects my obedience like Jesus' sufferings never could. And I would gladly do it again."

If Jesus himself had to learn obedience by willingly going to his death, you are certainly no better than he.

Romans 8:16 The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

17 And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with *him*, that we may be also glorified together.

18 For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time *are* not worthy *to be compared* with the glory which shall be revealed in us.

Here you see that it is suffering with Jesus that makes you a joint heir. No suffering, no inheritance.

You are made perfect by the things you suffer (Hebrews 5:8-9, Galatians 3:3-4, Hebrews 12:2-11).

So you have a choice to make. Do you plug your ears and follow blindly after Blue Rabbit's cozy, or do you obey Jesus? I can't tell you what to do. Only Jesus can do that. He is standing right there next to you, and you already know what his truth is. You know it in your spirit even if your heart doesn't want to hear it. If you are Blue Rabbit trained, your heart will rebel. The carnal heart cannot submit to any commandment from God (Romans 8:7). But your future hangs in the balance. And the time is short. The end of all things is near, nearer than you think, assuming you live that long. Demon hordes are engaged in a full-on onslaught of this planet because they know their time is short. But it's up to you. Do you lay your life down and give Jesus total control of all you do? Or do you hop down the Blue Rabbit bunny trail to almost certain destruction?

What you can be sure of, Jesus' burden is easy, and his yoke is light. Trust him. He can do more with your life than you can, anyway. Your life is but a whisp of smoke. But Jesus is playing for eternity. And he sees things that are tens of thousands of years away. He wants you there, then.

And now a dire warning to Blue Rabbit preachers.

In Micah 6 you will find an end-time prophecy against the rebuilt Temple in Jerusalem and against the Blue Rabbit Cozy Gospel. Most people teach that this prophecy was about King Nebuchadnezzar's overthrow of Jerusalem. And he WAS a shadow cast by the events Micah's prophecy foretells.

[In Micah 6, God contends with the nation of Israel. But, the question is WHEN is he speaking to them? Micah prophesied this before the Babylonian captivity and before the Temple was destroyed. But

prophecy doesn't work that way. In prophecy, God often speaks to people who are thousands of years in the future as if he were living in that time and place when he speaks. (It's called the prophetic tense by some.) And sometimes, the prophecy he gives to one people occurs to them as a shadow cast by the events his prophecy foretells to a people as yet unborn.]

But there are three things in this prophecy that place it to be about the end times.

First, it was not possible for those in the Old Covenant to walk WITH God. That is a new covenant reality.

Secondly, when God refers to offering the blood of their firstborn son, this would have no meaning to a person who lived prior to Jesus' crucifixion. (They were already burning their children alive in sacrifice to Baal.)

And thirdly, he called out the name of the Beast. This name could not have been recognized before the giving of the book of Revelation, where his name is numbered 666 (Revelation 13:17-18). Nebuchadnezzar had no such mystery attached to his name.

The first half of the prophecy is to the House of Israel, and God says he is going to send the Beast against them. Then God turns to the House of the wicked (or 'Gentiles' as the Greek can be translated, those "without law.") "Now as for YOU...!" He calls them a bunch of deceitful merchants and calls their short measure and their false weights an abomination. He says he will send the Beast after them, as well.

God will only have two houses on the Earth at that time: "My people Israel" and the Church. The second half of Micah's prophecy is speaking to the last day's church. He says that they keep the doctrines of Omri and the works of the house of Ahab. "Therefore you also shall suffer the same destruction as my people."

What are the doctrines of Omri and the works of Ahab's house?

Omri himself was long dead when Micah prophesied this. As such, Omri is just another name for Samaria, the ten northern tribes.

When Solomon's kingdom was divided, Jeroboam, the man God made king of the ten northern tribes, set up two idols, golden calves like the one Aaron made, and told the Israelites in his ten tribes that these were the gods that brought them up out of Egypt, and they should worship them. He made an annual feast day for those two idols that was held in place of the feast of the Lord in which all Israelites were to take their tithe to Jerusalem and worship God there. "That is too far for you. Worship God here, instead." He was afraid that if the Israelites went to Jerusalem they would give their loyalty to Judah's king. This also allowed him to starve Judah of this annual influx of funds, as well.

You will find this story in 1 Kings 11:26 – 16:33.

He altered the religion for political purposes.

Several kings later, Omri took Jeroboam's throne and built a capital city, the city of Samaria. He established a dynasty so powerful, neighboring countries called the ten tribes Omri-land. Ahab was Omri's son, and Jezebel was Ahab's wife. The statutes of Omri refer to the religion of Samaria. You can see it come up in John 4. It was a perverted tradition of Jewish worship that worshiped two golden calves (See Hosea 13:2).

Jezebel introduced the worship of Baal to Samaria and murdered most of the prophets of God. If you look Baal up, you will find he is an imaginary god that sounds very much like Jehovah, except that he will allow you to commit any sin you want – he only serves to make you prosperous and bless you. And yes, he is imaginary. Remember Elijah's showdown with Baal's priests? Baal does not exist. He is an imaginary version of Jehovah that lets people worship by reveling in the lusts of their flesh.

The counsels and works of the House of Ahab were to bring in a foreign god that looked just like the real God, but that lets you do whatever you want. And that is the Jesus pretty much preached everywhere today: the crucified life is not required to be a disciple of this fake Jesus. Life is all about

you getting as much as you can. Just like Ephraim of old, the modern church has turned from serving Jesus to following an imaginary Jesus that lets them serve themselves. (Ephraim is a prophetic name for the Church – Genesis 46:20. Joseph being a type and shadow of Jesus, had two sons. Manasseh means “he who causes to forget” and was a prophetic name for Judaical Israel, and Ephraim means “double fruit” and represents the second son of Jesus, the Church.)

The Church was given ONE measuring cup, one measuring stick: the Gospel. Yet they shortened that measure and now only preach a shallow shell of it. They deny the power of the Gospel because they deny the crucified life. The Church today uses a bag of deceitful weights. They give weight to useless doctrines (the rapture, tithing, etc), and the truly important doctrines (holiness, the crucified life, being obedient to the Spirit) are not even mentioned.

As far as spiritual businessmen go, you can expect to get ripped off when you buy the Gospel from them. They will never tell you the full gospel, they will only give you the cozy one, one that puts you in a worse condition than Hell itself. Caveat emptor.

And just like Jezebel, if you don't preach certain (false) doctrines, they blacklist you. When Jesus has something to say, they tell him to sit down and shut up. They are in charge. (And that is the Jezebel spirit.) Like Jezebel, they make up their own version of Jesus to follow instead of walking in His prophetic voice. They speak of their own accord, not of the burning desire of Jesus within them. They are not oracles of God (1 Peter 4:11).

(Why does the prophetic voice not decry this great sin, this great abomination? Why do they not speak the truth to falsehood? Why do they speak of everything else, but not that? It's simple. They are not crucified. Like the magicians in Pharaoh's court that opposed Moses, God has recently made them look like fools. I write this on 11-20-2022.)

There will be no pre-tribulation rapture of the church. The Beast is coming to eat Blue Rabbit preachers alive. You have been warned.

"Also my fire burns against the House Ungodly, their treasury (storehouse) of ungodliness, and their abominable cursed short measure. Shall I count them pure with their false scales and their bag of deceitful weights? For the rich men thereof are full of bearing false witness, deceit, and cruelty. The inhabitants of that house have spoken lies and their mouth is full of deceit. Therefore, I will also make you sick in smiting you, and make you desolate. ... For the statutes of Omri are kept, and the Jezebel works of the house of Ahab. I shall make you a reproach and a scorning, and you also shall bear the same reproach as my people after the flesh, Israel. Say hello to the Beast."

The church today is filled with fake religious rituals. The Easter Bunny. Santa Claus. The Christmas tree and the Christmas celebration itself. None of these things are things God commanded. The Easter Bunny is a celebration of a pagan goddess, Eostre. And Jesus was crucified on a Thursday and rose from the dead BEFORE sunrise on Sunday morning. (There were back-to-back Sabbaths on the year Jesus was crucified: the Passover Sabbath and the weekly Sabbath.) Tithing is taught almost universally, even though there is no New Covenant scriptural foundation for it whatsoever: it curses believer's finances at almost every turn. Truly, the statutes of Omri are kept, not the commandments of the Lord.

Blue Rabbit preachers, you have been warned. The day is coming when God will say to you, “Say hello to my little Beast.” And you will bow down and serve the Beast. Or die.

Red Rabbit Hole Room #2

Praise and Worship



Oh Jesus, we worship you with all our heart!



If God sent the Spirit of his Son into your heart crying "Abba Father!" why do our hearts say, "Jesus, Jesus, Jesus!" all the time? Where are all the songs of love for the Father? Why does nobody compose any? Why are they not on our lips? Does Jesus not sing within our hearts? Have we silenced him?

If you have never been in a worship service where Jesus praises and worships his Father through you by the Holy Spirit, you have *no idea* what real worship is. (It is almost impossible to find, anymore.)

When people go to a church service and Jesus doesn't show up, the people get grumpy and complain about how the song service just isn't right. They start finding fault with everything. They instinctively know something is missing, but they don't know what it is. Some people sing, "Joy joy joy," and make it sound like a funeral dirge. My goal with this rabbit hole is to make you so hungry for real worship that nothing else will ever satisfy you again.

This worship happens best in a group assembly: "Wherever you are gathered in my name, I am there. Oh come! Let us praise the Father together!" (Matthew 18:20, Psalm 34:3) Jesus shows up to praise and worship his Father God with you.

When Jesus praises his Father freely through you, *that* is when the Father pours his blessings into your life. He beautifies the meek with salvation. He heals. He delivers, he empowers. He hands out financial increases. He binds the hands of the kings that rule over your life. Jesus begins moving through the crowd, laying hands upon his Father's flock. He comforts the hurting, he corrects the errant. He washes away all the grime and floods them with the Holy Ghost. When Jesus is done, the song service is done.

God the Father's manifest presence in your life comes from praise. In Psalm 22, which is a prophecy about Jesus while he hung on the cross, Jesus stated that God inhabits the praises of his people. "But you are holy, Oh you who inhabits the praises of Israel," (Psalm 22:3). The more you praise and thank the **Father**, the more you will have the presence of God working miracles in your life. The more of the anointing of the Holy Spirit that will flow out of your belly.

The devil would rather have you sing pop love songs to Jesus instead.

God is a Spirit: Spirit-Worship

Jesus said, "True worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeks such to worship him. God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in

truth,” (John 4:23-24). Jesus came to teach you to worship the Father in Spirit.

Notice it says that *true* worship is worship directed toward the Father? Not toward Jesus?

Jesus does not worship himself.

That is what is missing in many worship services. They sing about Jesus, but never the Father. **That is completely contrary to the nature of the Son of God.** Philippians 2:7, in the Greek, says that Jesus emptied himself of himself. Jesus does not worship himself. He never will. He only worships the Father. Galatians 4:6 says that the Spirit of Jesus manifests in your heart and cries out with love *for his Father*. That is who the Son *is*. Jesus did not come to teach you to worship Jesus. He came to teach you to love and worship the Father *with your spirit*, using all your heart, soul, mind, and strength.

Can you sing a song of love for Jesus? Yes. Of course. But that is not what church services are for. Again, in Psalm 22:22, while hanging on the cross, Jesus vowed that he would sing praises to God in the midst of the church. When Jesus comes to church, it is to praise his Father. If you want God to show up, that is what you must do: worship the Father and let Jesus cry “Abba, Father,” through you.

"Abba Father" is a foreign language to many Christians. They have replaced it with "Jesus, Jesus, Jesus."

Do your songs release faith and power and a demonstration of the Holy Spirit? Does God show up and work miracles? Do sinners get under intense conviction, both of their sin and of God's love for them?

Do your songs make the Father the most glorious being in the universe?

Do the worship services you attend fill you with the presence and power of the Holy Spirit? Does the presence of God follow you personally afterward and work miracles in your life? Do people around you know there is something different about you? Can they feel God's presence on you?

Or do you feel like you are living spiritual paycheck to spiritual paycheck with not quite enough to get past Monday afternoon? Does your life move from one disaster to the next with no end in sight?

Then, this rabbit hole is for you.

The Bottom Line...

When Jesus comes to your church, it is so he can worship the Father with you. Do any of your songs let Jesus do that? Could Jesus even sing any of the songs you sing? (Remember, Jesus does not worship himself.)

If you are a real Christian, the love Jesus has for God is shed abroad in your heart crying “Abba, Father.” Then, where are all the songs of worship and love for the Father? Why is the Father not the center of your church service? Did Jesus stop loving his Father? Or, does your Christian walk lack something?

Heart Versus Spirit

The Lord Jesus Christ lives in your belly by the Holy Ghost. He has come to enable you to love on the Father, just as He loves him. Jesus would and did die for Father, he loves him so much. Whatever

the Father asks, Jesus will do. Just as the Father and Jesus are one, you and Jesus are one (John 17:23). You feel him in your heart, but he is one with your spirit. Your heart and Jesus are not one. Your heart often wanders far from Jesus and is not even involved with him. Your heart does not know how to worship the Father. It does not know how to love him. Jesus is come that you might fulfill the greatest commandment, "You shall love the Father with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your mind, and with all your strength."

Jesus lives in you through the Holy Spirit. Your heart does not even need to be involved for the things of God to flow out of your belly. Love for God is poured into your heart by the Holy Spirit – "God has sent the spirit of his son into our hearts crying, Abba, Father!" (Galatians 4:6).

Modern-day worship is so hollow, at times. Jesus doesn't even manifest. The music is a spiritually dry well. It is filled with emotion, but void of the Holy Ghost. This type of worship and praise is putrid in the nostrils of God.

"But God knows our heart!" Yes, he does. And he also knows it's being disobedient because God said you were to worship him in spirit, not in heart. You cannot love God with your heart, mind, soul, and body if your spirit is not the one orchestrating that love. Your heart, mind, soul, and body do not know how. Thousands of years have proven this. All true worship comes from a born-again spirit.

True praise and worship flow **out of your belly**. It's not a heart thing, though it uses your heart. It's not a mouth thing, though it uses your voice. It's not a mind thing, though it uses your mind. It is a spirit thing.

I cannot stress this appropriately: words fail me. You must sing from the strength of your belly. With authority. With dunamis. It needs to come from your belly.

"But, Blue Rabbit says your heart is your spirit!" ("Yessss! Welcome to zze bluuue sssside," they said with an evil hissssss.) Some modern translations of the Bible foolishly say your heart is your spirit, also. But they lie. They are Blue Rabbit translations.

Come. Let's just put that "your heart is your spirit" thing to rest, forever, shall we? We don't want that snake crawling around in our rabbit hole, getting itself around all the baby bunnies, now do we?

Once your spirit is born again, it is incapable of sin. As in, not possible for it to do it.

1 John 3:9 Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

Your body was not born of God. It was born of your parents. Your soul – your heart and your mind – were not born of God. Your soul, though washed, is still in need of saving (James 1:21: Yes that's right. Your soul is not yet saved. Read it and believe it.) Only your spirit is born of God. It is a new creature and is seated in heavenly places in Christ Jesus. (Yes, your spirit is in two places at once, just as the Holy Spirit is in billions of places at once. Your spirit is in your body keeping it alive, and it is also one with Jesus, wherever he is.)

Jesus told Nicodemus, "You must be born from above," (John 3:3). They translate this as born again because Nicodemus asked how he could be born a second time. But the Greek says, "from above." Jesus told the Jews of his day, "I am from above, you are from beneath," (John 8:23). When your

mother gave birth to you, you were born with an earth-born spirit. It was born of this world. The moment you swear yourself to Jesus for life, your earth-born spirit dies, and is resurrected as a heaven-born spirit, a brand new creature that has never walked the earth before.

Your heaven-born spirit *cannot* sin.

Your heart on the other hand... Every single sin you have ever committed, and every single sin you will ever commit is a choice of your heart. Your flesh is a slave to sin, but it does not have the power of choice. Only your heart (which includes your mind, as we will see) can choose to commit sin.

Matthew 15:16 And Jesus said, Are ye also yet without understanding?

17 Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?

18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.

19 For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:

20 These are *the things* which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

Did Jesus lie? All sin comes from your heart. Every last one.

Your heart is even more deceitful than Satan himself (Jeremiah 17:9). But there is no deceit at all in the born-again human spirit: it is born of God, and like God, *it cannot lie*.

Therefore, your spirit can't be your heart. Period. Anyone who teaches that is whispering to you from out of the Blue Rabbit Hole.

Let me reiterate, anyone who teaches that your spirit is your heart is deceived. There is no other way of looking at it. Your heart lies to you. Your born-again spirit does not lie.

If you do not know the difference between your spirit and your heart, you will not be able to praise and worship God. You will be like the heathen who do not know God, yet try to worship him.

Much modern worship stirs up the emotions of one's soul in "love" for Jesus. But if it does not come from your spirit, it is not worship. God is not pleased by it. Especially since he told you to worship HIM in spirit and truth, and even sent Jesus to show you how.

Where is My Spirit?

How do I know the difference between my spirit and my heart?

Your spirit is in your belly. It is not in your heart. It is not physically far from your heart, however. They are right next to each other. When you feel something in the pit of your stomach, that is your spirit. Even unsaved people can feel their spirit. When an unsaved person gets under the conviction of the Holy Spirit, they feel it in their spirit. They feel it in their belly.

Think about it: when you are really hungry, where do you feel it?

When something breaks your heart, where do you feel it?

They are only separated by a short distance.

Jesus, speaking of the Holy Spirit, said that out of your belly would flow rivers of living water (John 7:38-39). He did not say out of your heart. You feel the Holy Spirit and your own spirit in your belly. Sometimes, very deep in your belly, way down in the deepest bowels.

Some of you looked that verse up in your Bible, and are very confused right now. I will explain. But first, look these up, also.

Job 32:18-19: "There is a spirit within man, and my belly is like a wineskin that is about to explode." (Paraphrased.)

Proverbs 20:27: "The spirit of man is the candle of the Lord, searching all the inward parts of the belly."

1 John 3:17: "If you shut up your bowels from someone in need, how can God's love dwell in you?" (Paraphrased. Also can be, probably should be, translated, "... how can love for God dwell in you?")

Depending on which version of the Bible you have, they may say something very different. Most newer translations do not say belly. They say something like "rivers of living water will flow from within them." Some even say "from their heart," which is completely false. It does not even come close to matching the Greek or reality.

The word Jesus used in John 7:38 is the word used for the womb. Does a woman gestate a baby in her heart? Not amongst the human species.

A survey of many English translations of 1 John 3:17 reveals that most just translate it as compassion or pity, and some even say heart. But the Greek word used (splanchnon) means spleen or intestine. A different word, kardia, means heart. Acts 1:18 used splanchnon to say that Judas' guts gushed out. (Why did they not translate it "heart" there?)

This is what happens when translators interpret Scripture through the lens of their own understanding and doctrinal background. "Well, that's silly. People don't feel in their belly." (Ahh, but they do!) The translators twist God's word away from its true meaning.

(The KJV tried to be a word-for-word translation. Some of the newer translations try to be a thought-for-thought translation. Both methods fall short, though the thought-for-thought falls the shortest. How do you translate a thought when you don't understand the thought in the first place? "Your thoughts are not my thoughts," (Isaiah 59:8-9). That is a very high level of hubris.

And on top of that, many verses contain multiple layers of thought that get lost in a thought-for-thought translation.

I feel very sorry for people who just take modern translations at face value. The KJV is bad enough, as it is. (If you do not have an electronic version of the Bible with Strong's numbers and lexicon, get one. They are cheaper than a cup of coffee.)

Because these translations lie, people wind up not knowing that they are expected to feel the things of God deep in their bowels, their gut, their belly. THAT is where God speaks to you.

THAT is where worship comes from.

Let me stress that. If you are not feeling the things of God in your belly, you might not even be born again. The Holy Ghost lives in your belly. He is one with your born-again spirit.

How is it that even rank heathens follow their gut instinct, but Christians don't even know it exists?

God's compassion comes from the belly, not the heart. All – all - the things of the Spirit come from the belly.

The bottom line is, your heart is not – repeat, not - the voice of God. Your heart lies to you on a regular basis. “Just follow your heart...” is bad wild rabbit advice.

If you are born again, your spirit never lies.

If you are living your relationship with Jesus from out of your heart, you are playing the wrong ballgame.

The Spirit flows his life into your heart. But your flesh also flows its evil lusts into your heart. Your heart picks and chooses between them (Galatians 5:17).

“Well my heart wants it, so it must be God!” Maybe. But if you are saying that, it's probably your flesh lusting on behalf of whatever demon is trying to tempt you, and you already know it is wrong.

Paul illustrated the difference between the spirit and the heart this way:

1 Corinthians 14:14 For if I pray in an *unknown* tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful.

15 What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing with the understanding also.

Here again, modern translations will mislead you. They don't say understanding, they say mind.

So... let's look at that. Biblically, the mind and heart work as one. The Western belief is that one thinks in their mind and feels in their heart. But this isn't true. It's an **imaginary** distinction. Your thoughts are your heart mulling things over, sorting through your feelings. The tone of your thoughts is entirely based on the feelings of your heart. If your heart is angry, you think angry thoughts. Your heart and your mind are two halves of the same spinning wheel that is your soul.

Your mind is just the computer your heart uses to crunch numbers, ideas, and feelings.

Jesus said in Matthew 9:4 that people think evil in their hearts. They **think** with their **hearts**.

Jesus said in Matthew 13:14-15 that understanding comes to the **heart**, not the **mind**.

Jesus said in Luke 6:45 that out of your heart, your mouth speaks. (But we know it is our mind that is doing the talking.)

Jesus created both the heart and the mind. I should imagine he knows what he's talking about.

When your spirit speaks in tongues, your heart does not understand what you are saying. With tongues, your spirit is speaking, but your heart **is not part of the conversation**. It has no understanding. It draws a blank.

All you have to do is speak in tongues to know that your spirit is not your heart. It never was, and it never will be. ***That idea is far removed from reality.***

It is a Blue Rabbit urban legend.

All Bibles that say your heart is your spirit, lie. All preachers who say that your heart is your spirit have been deceived. They might be sincere, *but they done gone been blue rabbit bamboozled.*

Unless you know how to listen to your spirit instead of your heart, you will invariably miss the witness of the Holy Spirit. He bears witness with your spirit, not your heart (Romans 8:16).

That's why the devil pushes certain doctrines in the church. He knows that if you never listen to your spirit, you will not hear the Holy Spirit. So he spreads doctrines that turn people away from feeling after the Spirit.

One such doctrine is "you can't go by feelings." People are taught this and thus ignore all feelings. In doing so, they block the flow of the Holy Spirit into their heart. All of the fruits of the Spirit are feelings. All the lusts of the flesh are feelings, too. Even devils can give you feelings. But for some reason, preachers don't tell you to ignore your flesh's feelings. Oh, no, that might be God talking to you.

You simply have to discern where the feelings are coming from. Not all feelings are bad. Joy is a feeling. Compassion is a feeling. Compassion from your spirit is the Holy Spirit telling you to go love on someone. Jesus followed the leading of compassion (Matthew 14:14, Mark 1:41). So should you.

But it's feelings from your spirit, not your flesh that you need to follow.

Paul said that by reason of use, you develop your senses to discern good from evil (Hebrews 5:14). Once you learn to hear from your spirit and not your heart, the Holy Spirit will judge (diakrino) all things for you, is it good? Is it bad? (1 John 2:20,27).

Many believers have never experienced a corporate worship service where the songs come from the spirit. Most go to churches where the songs all come from the heart. I have been in services where not a single song sung was such that the Holy Spirit could join in with it. Yawn.

If you have spirit-led worship, you will find that Jesus walks through the crowd and sets people free of whatever ails them. He gives them promotions at work, healed relationships, and all kinds of miracles when spirit-filled worship happens.

Not so much heart-led worship. Jesus doesn't even show up.

Unless you know how to listen to your spirit instead of your heart, you will not have a solid understanding of the Bible. It is only by the Spirit that Scripture can be understood. Your carnal heart will always twist it to say what it wants to hear. You simply cannot understand the Word unless you hear from your spirit, not your heart.

Heart-worship rather than spirit-worship is toxic. People who worship from the heart and not the spirit are honoring God with filthy rags.

Let's look at it another way. Jesus said this:

John 4:23 But the hour comes, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeks such to worship him.

24 God *is* a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship *him* in spirit and in truth.

Somehow, all the Bibles I looked at but one got this verse right. (It's a miracle!)

This passage tells us a big ALL. Notice the word "must"? If worship does not come from your spirit, *it is not worship God will accept*. It will not please the Father.

But that can be confusing. People are taught to worship with all their hearts, and you are supposed to

love God with all your heart, but then Jesus says to worship with your spirit, and not your heart?

Fair enough. Let me illustrate it for you with this verse about faith:

2 Corinthians 4:13 We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak;

Like worship, faith does not come from your heart. It doesn't, despite what you have been told. This verse says it comes from your spirit. Your spirit is a spirit of faith, just like Jesus' spirit is. Just like God is.

Your heart? Your heart will believe *anything*. That's what it does. It believes all kinds of crazy stuff. "Elvis is alive! The earth is flat! The moon is made of green cheese. It's a conspiracy! Santa is real! These are my lucky socks!"

It's like a horse roaming around aimlessly in its pasture.

But when the cowboy saddles the horse and begins to ride it, the horse no longer wanders aimlessly. It goes where the cowboy tells it to.

In the same way, faith comes from the spirit. The spirit tells the heart **what** to believe, and tells the mouth what to **say**. Faith, from your spirit in your belly, believes with your heart and speaks with your mouth. Faith comes from the spirit. It does not come from the heart. Jesus said, "The words I speak to you, they are spirit and they are life" (John 6:63). Jesus spoke from his spirit. He did not speak from the heart.

And neither should you.

This is why so many people fail at faith. They do not speak it from their belly, they speak it from the heart. The heart doesn't HAVE any faith. You have as much faith of the mouth as you do faith of the heart. Do you ever hear anyone say, "Faith is so strong in my mouth today!" What God calls faith comes from your belly. It does not come from your heart.

Faith is more than just believing. Faith speaks with authority, absolute authority. And faith is humble. It does not seek its own. Rather, faith seeks the Father's will. That kind of stuff simply does not come from your heart. It is a **spiritual substance**. Your heart is not a spirit, it is a soul, and **cannot** generate such substance.

Faith is spiritual energy, not heart/soul energy.

The same thing is true of worship. Your spirit worships with your heart and with your mouth, from out of your belly. But too many people draw from their hearts in praise and worship. And it falls flat. There is no difference between that and what one engages in at a secular concert or with a song on the radio. It is like a horse wandering around in its pasture braying like a donkey. It just sounds weird.

What does God call worship? What does God call praise? It's when praise and worship come out of your spirit by the Holy Spirit.

Well, how do we know the difference?

If you will sing songs that Jesus can sing to his Father, Jesus will sing them through you, and then you will know the difference. You will feel it coming right out of your belly in power.

This is how the Apostle Paul taught people to recognize the inward witness of the Holy Spirit (Romans 8:15-16). God sent forth the **spirit** of his Son into our hearts, -our **hearts** -crying, "Abba, Father!" (Romans 8:15, Galatians 4:6.) You will feel the spirit of Jesus – which lives in your spirit by the Holy Spirit – crying within your heart, Abba Father! Jesus is the cowboy in the saddle telling your heart what to feel and your mouth what to say.

No more donkey-talk! The Lord of Glory lives in your belly, and he **will** worship the Father through you.

True worship comes from your belly when Jesus cries “Abba, Father” through you. If it doesn't come from your belly it isn't worship.

Blue Rabbit and the Antichrist Demon

There is another doctrine that kills worship dead. It kills the voice of “Abba, Father.” Kills it dead. If you think not knowing your spirit from your heart is bad, this one is evil incarnate.

But Blue Rabbits everywhere teach it. And swear by it.

I wish I could say it was a Blue Rabbit doctrine, but it's not. It was spawned by a Black Rabbit with blood-red eyes and razor-sharp fangs.

For centuries, the spirit of antichrist worked to weasel his “Jesus is God” doctrine into the church. Then he spent many more centuries trying and then finally succeeding in corrupting the Greek texts so people would think that's what the Bible said all along. It isn't.

The Trinity doctrine says that the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit are **co-equal** and co-eternal, one in essence, nature, power, action, and will. Each person of this trinity has the identical essence or nature, not merely similar natures. And this is where the antichrist spirit won the day. They are NOT identical to each other **at all**. If you believe that, you deny and disown both the character and nature of the Son and of the Holy Spirit.

Nothing is co-equal with the God, Jehovah, the Father of Jesus. God the Father alone is sovereign. God the Father is your **ONLY** God. That is the first commandment. A commandment Jesus follows.

To hold to the Trinity doctrine is to deny Jesus his Sonship. Jesus is NOT like the Father. The Father is God. Jesus is not. Jesus is God's SON. When you say that Jesus is God, you say the character and nature of the Son of God do not exist. Then ***you will start treating Jesus in ways that are completely contrary to his nature.***

The same goes for the Holy Spirit. If you think the Holy Spirit is God, and not God's spirit, you will try to place the Holy Spirit in roles he does not possess, and cannot walk in.

Why would the devil enlist the efforts of a demon powerful enough to possess the entire planet just to make people think that Jesus was co-equal with God?

Because as long as you deny, disown, and reject the character and nature of the Son, the Father will not work in you.

1 John 2:23 "Whosoever denies the Son, the same has not the Father:"

The spirit of antichrist denies the character, nature, and sonship of Jesus. If he can't get you to say Jesus is not God's son, he will try to get you to say Jesus is God, equal to the Father. Either way, you will have denied that Jesus is God's Son. If you say, “Jesus is not God's Son,” or you say, “Jesus does

not have the heart and soul of God's Son," it is both the same thing: you will have denied the Son.

Why do you think it is that when people try to preach the Trinity, the Holy Spirit does not join them? The trinity doctrine is a mystery religion, a puzzle that contradicts itself but that is held forth as true. "Trust me," Blue Rabbit says. But the Holy Ghost does not bear witness to it.

A bit of vocabulary: since I am speaking of the Antichrist – whom only the Apostle John spoke of – I had best tell you who he is. Or, rather, was. The Beast, and the man who was completely possessed by the spirit of antichrist, are two separate people.

The spirit of the Beast that comes up out of the bottomless pit only ascends in the end time (Revelation 17:8). The spirit of antichrist has been here since shortly after Jesus rose from the grave (1 John 4:3). He was already on the earth when John wrote the Revelation. They cannot possibly be the same spirit. The antichrist spirit has been here for centuries. The Beast spirit has not yet manifested (though it might already be here in the shadows).

The Antichrist declared himself to be God's Prophet (Christ), the only one and true, the last prophet of God, the heir of Moses, and declared that all people must serve God through his teaching.

The Beast does not give a flying rat's patootie about God OR Jesus. As far as he is concerned, God can bow down and worship at his feet. He would never serve as God's Christ. He believes himself to be above everything that is called God (2 Thessalonians 2:4). All peoples and all other gods must bow and serve him, swear themselves to him, and take his mark, or die.

As you can see, the two demons are completely different spirits.

Most people who speak about the Beast call him the Antichrist because their vocabulary is polluted. Through the years, the Beast has come to be called the Antichrist. If someone tells you the antichrist is coming to set up a one-world government, they are probably talking about the Beast. The Antichrist is dead and has been for over a thousand years. Many more antichrists have risen since then, spawning huge religious movements, but none so big as the Antichrist's. It is the Beast that is still coming, and he is not far away.

Colossians 2:18 Let no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, **intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind,**
19 And **not holding the Head**, from which all the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God.

The Trinity doctrine is not something Jesus teaches people. **It will rob you of your reward.** It is a doctrine that was raised to prominence by men of carnal mind. The passage "intruding into things they have not seen" basically means conjuring up details that aren't there. "Well this means this, so this means that, so that means the other thing."

(The word 'not' in the KJV is in the Greek manuscript they used, but not in the manuscripts used by many modern translations, as far as I can tell. Your translation might say "detailing what he has seen.")

In context, it means **to extract details from things without being taught so by Jesus** – "not holding to the head" - things they conjured up by looking at it with their carnal, unspiritual mind.

It's why they think they can pray to the Holy Spirit even though God never told them to. "Well, the Holy Spirit is God, and we pray to God, so we can pray to the Holy Spirit, too." That is how the carnal

mind thinks. Well, God's foot is God, do you pray to his foot? “Oh Most Holy Left Foot of God, we pray to thee that thou wouldst bless our path...” That's what it sounds like to God when you use such logic. If God didn't say it, don't extrapolate it from a sequence of human conjecture.

This method is how the present trinity doctrine was derived. Is there a Father, a Son, and a Holy Spirit? Of course. Any group of three is a trinity. Are they all a single God? No.

In the *same way* Jesus and the Father are one, you and Jesus are one.

John 17:11 And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we *are*.

21 That they all may be one; as thou, Father, *art* in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

22 And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:

23 I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me.

Are you Jesus? No? Then why do you think Jesus is God and not the Son of God?

“Well, Jesus IS the Son, but he's ALSO God.” The antichrist force is strong with this one.

Do you not hear the ring of self-contradicting mystery religion in that statement? The mystery of God is Christ living within you. Mystery religions are puzzles that are held forth as true but that cannot be solved. When you take such a lie and believe it to be true, you blind yourself so that you cannot discern the truth. It's called paradigm blindness, where you only see what you expect to see.

“God became a man, and that was Jesus.” No, the Bible says that God made Jesus into a man (Philippians 2:5-8). God himself never became a man.

The carnal mind worships angels. It is one of the lusts of the flesh: witchcraft. It makes imaginary rules and follows them, like a child who thinks that a cardboard box and a stick are his pirate ship and sword. Such doctrines become a deeply believed role-playing game. Imaginary.

It is what drives a lot of numerology. “Well, I woke up, and the clock said 3:33, so that was a sign from God.” (Oops! Your clock was set to the wrong time. It was only 3:31. What does that mean?)

This is how your flesh addresses the spirit realm. “I see an image of Mary reflecting on the wall: let's build a shrine to the Holy Mother.” If it sees an angel, it bows down to it. It is why people pray to saints. It's all an imaginary affectation of Blue Rabbit nonsense. No angel or saint of God would ever allow you to worship them or pray to them (Revelation 19:10, 22:9).

The spirit of antichrist manipulated this carnal thinking and placed the trinity doctrine as a core church doctrine. He also gave you a Pope, who is nowhere to be found in scripture.

Nobody but nobody inherited anything from Peter because Peter didn't have anything to inherit. The Holy Spirit is Jesus' mouthpiece on earth, not Peter, or any other person, pastor, preacher, prophet, or pope. Jesus said the Holy Spirit would fill that role (John 14:26). The Pope is an attempt by the antichrist spirit to steal that role away from the Holy Spirit. (Christ means “anointed one” and the Holy Spirit is the anointing that makes Jesus the Christ.)

Under no circumstances is any believer to follow anyone but Jesus himself. (The only exception is between a married man and his wife. How this works is illustrated in Numbers 30.)

1 Corinthians 11:3 But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman (wife) *is* the man (husband); and the head of Christ *is* God.

You can see from this verse that Jesus is not sovereign. Sovereign means you have no head, no higher authority you must answer to. There is no such thing as a sovereign son of God. Jesus himself is not.

You can also see that there is only one mediator between man and God, and that is Jesus.

1 Timothy 2:5 For *there is* one God, and **one mediator between God and men**, the man Christ Jesus;

Acts 4:12 Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is **none other name under heaven given** among men, whereby we must be saved.

No angel, Mary, saint, nor any earthly priest can mediate between you and God. It is blasphemy to say they can.

You will go almost nowhere if you do not recognize, understand, and respect the character and nature of Jesus. Jesus worships the Father. He does NOT worship himself.

And God does not worship Jesus. Jesus calls God, "Father." The Father calls Jesus. "Son." They are NOT equal to each other. Jesus is not God. He is God's Son. "No, no, Jesus is God!" There's that spirit of antichrist again.

"Then why did Jesus say in Matthew to baptize people in the name of the Father, The Son, and the Holy Spirit (Matthew 28:19)?" The Greek word translated "in" means "into." Baptism is consecration. From the moment you are baptized, you are now identified as under the control of the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. Jesus, who does the perfect will of the Father, now lives inside of you by the Holy Spirit. You now bear their name. This verse does not mean they are co-equal nor does it mean they have identical natures.

"Then why did Thomas say, "My Lord and my God" (John 20:28)? Thomas had never seen Jesus in his glorified state. Jesus was completely filled with the Father (John 17:5). Where Jesus went, the Father was. Not only was Thomas standing in the presence of Jesus, but he was also standing in the presence of the Father. You cannot now see Jesus without also recognizing the presence of his Father, which fills him. Thomas had spent eight days refusing to believe Jesus was alive. Which means he also did not believe God had raised him from the dead. His unbelief was directed toward God because he didn't believe Jesus was alive. He didn't say my Lord God, he said my Lord AND my God. By seeing, his faith was restored in not only Jesus but in God himself. That being said, the Bible doesn't say WHY he said it, only that he said it. You can't build doctrine on the why because it is unknown.

"Then why was Jesus named Emmanuel, God with us?" (Matthew 1:23). Well, why did they name Elijah "Elijah" which means "God Jehovah"? Was Elijah God? 2 Corinthians 5:19 says that God was in Christ Jesus. Names have prophetic meanings, not necessarily literal meanings.

Matthew 1:23 Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

Psalms 45:6 Thy throne, O God, *is* for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom *is* a right sceptre.

7 Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with

the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

Hebrews 1:8 But unto the Son *he saith*, Thy throne, O God, *is* for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness *is* the sceptre of thy kingdom.

9 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, *even* thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

Psalms 82:6 I have said, Ye *are* gods; and all of you *are* children of the most High.

7 But ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes.

John 10:34 Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?

35 If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken;

36 Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?

Jesus had to learn obedience to become perfect (Hebrews 5:8-9). God has always been perfect.

God the Father and Jesus the Son of God have two different characters and natures. If you deny Jesus his character and nature, you deny him his sonship, and you are antichrist.

Then, what is Jesus' character and nature? Jesus loves his Father completely and totally. He will never contradict his Father. He does his will perfectly. He performs his Father's will perfectly. *Jesus never seeks his own will*. Never. Jesus follows his Father. That is his character and nature. He loves his Father totally to the expense of all else.

Jesus is the perfect prophet: He manifests God perfectly, without even a hint of himself in what he does. If Jesus loves you, it is because the Father loves you. If Jesus speaks to you, it is because the Father wanted to speak to you. Everything Jesus is and does is because the Father wished it so. That is why, if you see Jesus, you have seen the Father. In that sense, Jesus does not exist.

But when you tell Jesus he has the character and nature of his Father, you tempt him into a role he was never designed nor authorized to play. He will flat-out refuse. It is a sin for him to be his Father.

Colossians 1:15 Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature:

16 For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether *they be* thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

Jesus is the firstborn of every single thing in creation. Did you catch that? God the Father was never born. Jesus WAS born. They are not the same. Jesus is the first begotten Son of God, begotten before anything that was created was created. And everything else, God created through Jesus.

Then when did Jesus begin? Jesus was begotten before time began. Look at what the Bible says about wisdom, one of the seven spirits of the Holy Spirit.

Proverbs 8:12 I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.

22 The LORD possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old.

23 I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.

The Lord God Jehovah POSSESSED the spirit of wisdom long before anything was created. Well, guess what:

John 1:1 In the beginning was the Logos, and the Logos was with God, and God WAS the Logos.

That's what it says in the Greek. They twist it as hard as they can to say it means the Logos was God. But that's not what it says. It is a description of what happens when God possesses a spirit. God becomes that spirit and that spirit totally and completely manifests God. That is what Jesus does: totally and completely manifests God.

John 17:5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was.

Jesus again describes the relationship he has with God. The Father completely fills him.

The Glory Jesus had before the world began, the Glory of Jesus, is to be possessed by the Father. Jesus loves him completely. "My God, My God, why have you forsaken me?" To be completely cut off from the Father was the worst curse Jesus could endure. It was the greatest sacrifice Jesus could have made. It was his own self, his own nature, killed.

Jesus' character and nature is to love the Father. That's it. He does nothing else but manifest love for the Father. Once you know and have Jesus' love for the Father, then God will fill you, and miracles will flow out of you like water.

John 14:12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater *works* than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

13 And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

14 If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it.

The reason Jesus answers prayer is because he is the SON: So that his Father may be glorified in in the SON. His reason for answering your prayers is because he longs to glorify his Father. He answers prayers out of his sonship. (And, because it is his Father's will.)

The Father answers prayers because of Jesus' name.

In John 16, Jesus established the New Covenant method of prayer: you praying straight to the Father in his name.

John 16:22 And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.

23 And in that day **ye shall ask me nothing**. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give *it* you.

24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full.

John 15:7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and *that* your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall **ask of the Father** in my name, he may give it you.

Can you pray to Jesus? You can, but it's better you pray directly to the Father in Jesus' name. That is the method authorized by scripture. Can you worship Jesus? Yes. But Jesus came to teach you to worship the Father. There are a lot of things God tolerates out of babies. But, if you want God results, you had best be doing things the way God said to do it.

And neither God nor Jesus ever told you to pray to the Holy Spirit.

In Psalm 35:27 and 40:16, Jesus speaking by the spirit of prophecy, said "Let all those that favor my righteous cause, they that love your salvation, say continually, 'Let the Father be magnified.'"

Psalm 35:27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually, Let the LORD be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness *and* of thy praise all the day long.

Psalm 40:16 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation say continually, The LORD be magnified.

That is what the Spirit of Christ within you will do: speak of the Father's righteousness and praise all day long. Jesus worships his Father through you, with your tongue.

What is the character and nature of the Holy Spirit? It is right there in his name: Holy. Holy does not mean sin-free. That's an errant concept created by man. "Holiness means getting all the sin out of your life, and here is the list." That completely misses the boat. It is the wrong boat to get in. The vessels in the temple were holy, yet they did not have the capacity to sin. The vessels outside of the temple were not holy, but they were the exact same thing as the vessels in the temple. Holy means one hundred percent dedicated to God. Absolutely totally dedicated to God and God alone. And that is the character and nature of the Holy Spirit: he serves God. He is not God, he is God's Spirit. He uses the seven spirits of God (Revelation 4:5, Isaiah 11:2). They are his nine gifts, tongues and interpretation of tongues being of the spirit of prophecy.)

"Well, we can pray to the Holy Spirit because he is God."

No, you can't.

If you grew up in Blue Rabbit's world, that will be a total shock to you. But since I was first saved, the Holy Spirit has given me a check whenever I started to sing songs of worship to him or to pray to him. He didn't like it. I couldn't understand it.

Nowhere in the Bible does it tell you to pray to the Holy Spirit. It never tells you to worship him either. I've not found anywhere in scripture where people worshiped the Holy Spirit or even prayed to him. Why? Because it's not his role. Since he never speaks of himself (John 16:13), he can never answer your prayers, anyway. And he glorifies Jesus, not himself.

Nowhere was the name of the Holy Spirit given whereby you can be saved. You cannot even be saved in the name of Jehovah. "There is no other name given whereby men may be saved," (Acts 4:12). The Greek word translated "saved" means from everything, not just your sin. When God raised Jesus from the dead, he placed all things under the name of Jesus (Ephesians 1:21, Philippians 2:9), so that prayers that are not in the name of Jesus are illegal. Jesus' name is what allows you to come before the throne of grace. Without that name, you have no access. You can pray to Jesus in his name, or you can pray to the Father in Jesus' name. But when you pray to Jesus, you address him as God's Son and in his

capacity as God's Son, and your Lord. When you pray to the Father, you address him as God and as Father. You do not pray to the Holy Spirit. He has not been authorized to answer your prayers. The Holy Spirit has been authorized to help you pray to the Father in Jesus' name (Romans 8:26). But he will not receive your prayers.

God let's baby Christians get away with all kind of stuff as a matter of grace. But you are no longer a baby Christian.

Your goal in life is to be like Jesus. That means you love and worship the Father just like Jesus does.

Your heart is to serve God, just like Jesus' heart is. Jesus has a heart of complete compliance with anything God wants.

Worshiping Jesus

John 14:21 He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

22 Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

Unpacking John 14:21: Your Love For Christ

The word translated as "keep" in this passage does not mean to obey. It means to watch and keep your eye on constantly, the way a shepherd guards and watches his sheep. Have you ever seen a farmer obey his sheep? (If you do, call the paddy wagon. He needs help.)

People think that singing songs of love and adoration to Jesus is loving on him. **It isn't.** Jesus told you how he measures your love, how **God** measures your love.

"If you do not focus your attention on the words I say, and let them come up out of your spirit and change the way you think and feel, **you do not love me.** When was the last time you spent an hour letting me teach you the Bible? You'll spend an hour singing songs to me, but you won't spend two minutes listening to these sayings of mine. Your songs lie. You'll spend hours watching TV or videos on your phone, but you have no hunger for my word at all. **You do not love me.** The Father does not love you, and I will not manifest myself to you."

Luke 10:38 Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Martha received him into her house.

39 And she had a sister called Mary, **which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word.**

40 But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.

41 And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things:

42 But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

"Only one thing is needful." Singing songs of love to Jesus is not that thing. You need to learn to sit

at Jesus' feet and let him teach you his word by the Holy Spirit. His word is the only thing that is real.

If you want to worship Jesus, let him teach you his words. That is how Jesus knows you love him.

I once stood in the house of friends and observed them watching a TV show. Jesus spoke to me and said, "They do not love me." If they had loved him, they would have been devouring their Bibles instead of mindless entertainment. It's a heart thing. Jesus' words were not a priority in their life. Not even a blip on the radar. Jesus is watching.

"Why do you call me Lord, Lord, but do not do the things I say?" (Luke 6:46).

When Jesus' word becomes the most important thing in your life, THEN you will love him. Until then, your songs of praise for him are just empty words. You have no relationship with him. He does not manifest himself to you on a consistent and regular basis. His word does not live in you.

If you want to worship Jesus the Son, do so sitting at his feet, listening to him explain the Bible to you. That is true worship of the Son. As Jesus asked Peter, "Do you love me?" He will know you love him when he finds you at his feet, listening intently. He told Peter, "Then feed my sheep. Teach my words. Let my words flow out of you to the lambs at your feet."

Unpacking John 14:21: God's Love

There is no such thing as unconditional love. Not even God himself has unconditional love. "I will drive them out of my house, I will love them no more," (Hosea 9:15).

People often want to hold on to God loving them unconditionally because they don't think he could love them, otherwise. Or, because they do not want to have to leave sin behind. "I'll just keep being evil. God will love me anyway."

Unconditional love is one of the biggest lies Blue Rabbit tells. Agape does not mean "unconditional love." Agape means "love by choice." Agape means you CHOOSE to love someone regardless of how you feel.

The Septuagint uses agape for eros (sexual love), phileo (friend love), and storge (familial love). It used agape to describe the sexual relationship Solomon had with the girl in the song of Solomon. It used it for the relationship between David and Jonathan (1 Samuel 20:17). It even uses it for when Amnon raped Tamar his sister (2 Samuel 13). Agape means to love by choice. It does not mean to love unconditionally. Nor does it mean the God-kind of love. Jesus did not change its meaning from what was already in common usage, as some believe.

God loved the entire human race so much that he sacrificed Jesus for them so that any who believe on Jesus can be born again and inherit eternal life. But, **as an individual**, God will **not** CHOOSE to love you until **you** CHOOSE to live after and focus your whole attention on Jesus' words. "If any man serves me, he will my Father honor," (John 12:26).

Unpacking John 14:21: Jesus' Love (The Love of Christ)

Jesus only loves you because the Father does. You are not that cute of a little bunny rabbit. Even with those whiskers.

To be brutally precise, **Jesus loves the Father, he does not love you.** The Father loves you, **and being a perfect prophet**, Jesus manifests the Father's love for you to you. But the instant the Father says, "Nyet," on Judgment Day, Jesus will chuck you into the furnace like yesterday's trash. "I never knew you." It's like saying, "You are dead to me." You won't mean a thing to him.

Matthew 7:21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

23 And then will I profess unto them, **I never knew you:** depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

Matthew 25:11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.

12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.

If God the Father decides you did not make the cut at the judgment seat of Christ, you will find yourself standing among the goats. And you will be thrown into the raging fires of Tophet. You will be cut off and die (Zechariah 13:7-9). Jesus will not even remember you.

You have been warned. Blue Rabbit can lie to you all he wants, and you can believe his furry blue tales, but on that day, you will be cut off and die. Resurrected, but thrown into eternal fiery perdition, body and soul.

"But Paul said your work would be burned up, but you yourself would be saved!" Yes, he did (1 Corinthians 3:15). But he also said that the Corinthians WERE his work (1 Corinthians 9:1). If Paul's works are burned up, guess who is being burned? The Corinthians.

The Love of Christ is EXCLUSIVLY – exclusively - love for the Father. He does not love you, he loves his Father. Because his Father loves you, then Jesus loves you. But Jesus will NEVER choose you over his Father. **That is the character and nature of the Son: complete and total love for the Father.**

John 14:31 But **that the world may know that I love the Father;** and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

Ephesians 3:17 That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love,

18 May be able to comprehend with all saints what *is* **the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;**

19 **And to know the love of Christ,** which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God.

Galatians 4:6 And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the **Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father.**

Romans 8:15 For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, **whereby we cry, Abba, Father.**

...35 Who shall separate us from **the love of Christ?** *shall* tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?

36 As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

37 Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.

38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,

39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to **separate us from the love of FOR God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.**

You will notice I corrected an error in the KJV's translation of Romans 8:39. It does not mean nothing can separate us from the love God has for us. It uses the objective genitive. It means that nothing can separate us from the love Jesus has for God, which Jesus fills us with.

The Greek has about twenty different uses of the genitive case. In Greek, when a noun with a strong verbal component is followed by a genitive noun, the genitive noun can become the object of the verbal component of the preceding noun. In other words, the genitive noun receives the action of the verbal component of the noun that invoked it.

But how do you know if it's the objective genitive or the possessive genitive? The Greek uses context to reveal the difference. This passage in Romans uses both.

“Who (or, what) shall separate us from Christ's love (possessive genitive)? For I am convinced that nothing can separate us from the love FOR God (objective genitive) which is in Christ Jesus.”

Please note: Christ's love is love for the Father, not love for you. He did not go to the cross for you, he did it for the Father (John 14:31). "That the world may know I love the Father" (and not "That the world may know that I love them"). Does Jesus love you? Yes, but not like you think he does. He is consumed with love for his Father. He loves you because his Father does. He is a perfect expression of his Father, including the Father's love for you. So when Paul says who can separate us from Christ's love, he is talking about Jesus' love for the Father. "Who shall separate us from Jesus' love for the Father?"

How do I know the KJV mistranslated the 39th verse? Because of the context. Two points of context that prove it.

The first is Romans 8:15. "We have received the Spirit of Adoption (as a son) whereby we cry Abba, Father," What is this cry of "Abba, Father?" That is the cry of Jesus within your heart. That is what Jesus in you says. Galatians 4:6 says God sent the spirit of his son into our hearts crying, "Abba, Father!" You cry "I love you Father," because Jesus is in your heart. That is Christ's love within you. God placed Jesus in your heart so you would learn to love God the way Jesus does. That is the love of Christ. If that love is not in you, Jesus is not in you.

Then, Romans 8:35 says, "Who shall separate us from the love Christ has?" Jesus obeys the greatest commandment, "You shall love Jehovah your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your mind, and with all your strength." He obeys it perfectly. He never once stops loving his Father.

The second point of context is Paul's quote from Psalm 44. The psalm is a missive about why God promised to put down all their enemies and cast the heathen out before them, yet – even though they have not sinned against God nor done evil to his covenant, they are slaughtered all the day long, and the heathen rule over them.

With this context, it makes no sense at all to translate it as “nothing can make God stop loving us.” Just on the face of it, that is nonsense. Why would a father stop loving his child because he's being bullied or having a hard time? "What a loser! I don't love *you* anymore. You're no child of mine! I disown you." No, a father will rise to the defense of his child.

Yet that is the way Blue Rabbit teaches it everywhere. It is one of his favorite verses. "Nothing can separate you from God's love." That isn't even true - Hosea 9:15. While you were yet a sinner, God loved you (Romans 5:8). But even though he has love for you, it does not mean you will be saved. If you don't swear yourself to Jesus, you won't be. God only chooses to love you as an individual when you turn your heart to devour Jesus' word (John 14:21). And if you walk in the deep things of God, then turn from Jesus, God's love for you will not save you: you will be destroyed (Hebrews 6:4-8).

What Romans 8:39 means is, that no amount of abuse or persecution, no trial, no tribulation, no torture, no hardship can cause us to stop loving the Father, because Jesus' love for the Father flows within our hearts (Love for God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost: Romans 5:5). That is what it means to be more than a conqueror: to love God despite all the horrible things the world does to you. You endure the pain and suffering with joy (Hebrews 10:32-34). Even if we are tortured and killed, those things can't stop the cry of Jesus in your heart saying, “Abba Father! I love you. I love you!” Even in the darkest of hours, his love reaches out to the Father. And you fulfill the greatest commandment.

Romans 5:5 is another example of the objective genitive at work: "love for God," not "love of God," although the old English carries that same sense in saying love of God: “Oh, for the love of God,” means, “Oh, because of love for God!” It is synonymous with, “Oh, for God's sake!”

1 John 2:15 Love not the world, neither the things *that are* in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

16 For all that *is* in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

17 And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

This passage also uses the objective genitive in that it speaks of love FOR the Father, not the Father's love for you. If you love the world, you don't love the Father, because if you loved the Father, you would do the Father's will. It should be obvious from the context that this is how it is being used.

Besides, the Father's love reaches out to the world that they might be saved (John 3:16). He longs for them, that they might live.

Blue Rabbit's “God loves you so much!” is in the wrong ball park. Romans 8:39 does not even come close to talking about how much God loves you. It means, you love the Father, irrepresively.

If a person who does not have Jesus living within them faces persecution because of Jesus, they will stop loving God. “God! How could you treat me this way! I hate you.”

The cry of Abba, Father, is a cry of love for the Father. It is NOT a cry of love for you. It is the love that drove Jesus to the Cross, and the same love that drives you to the Cross. It's love FOR God, not love FROM God. That is the greatest commandment, and Jesus keeps it. And, now you do too.

And THAT is the love of Christ, a love that loved God so much, that he willingly went to the cross to die a horrible death, even though he did not want to (John 14:31).

So you see, Jesus doesn't love you like you think he does. He loves the Father. It is the Father who loves you.

Gaugh! Red Rabbit done lost it there. Completely wackadoodle! Out of his noodle. I'm going to go talk to the mad hatter. He makes more sense.

But it's true. And the sooner you figure it out, the sooner your life will turn toward the better.

Jesus does love you (Galatians 2:20). But it is Jesus' love for the Father that causes him to love you. You cannot love the Father and not love those the Father loves. Remember that when it comes to soul-winning. And politics.

Know this: When you understand and know the breadth and width and depth and height that Jesus will go to in his love for the Father, and when you reach the same point, and walk in that same love for the Father, you will be filled with all the fullness of God the Father, just as Jesus was. Everywhere you go, the Father will manifest his will and miracles will flow. Even greater things than what Jesus did, you will do.

Ephesians 3:17 That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love,

18 May be able to comprehend with all saints what *is* the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;

19 And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God.

20 Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us,

21 Unto him *be* glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

When you are rooted and grounded in love for the Father the way Jesus is, then miracles will flow all around you.

Jesus came to teach you to love the Father the same way he does.

The reason Jesus loves you is because the Father loves you. Jesus ONLY does what pleases his Father. Jesus is the perfect prophet: he manifests the Father's love for you perfectly, with his whole heart. And that is what you want to attain. When you love the Father, you will love the ones the Father loves – 1 John 4:10-21, 5:1.

Jesus serves his Father. What the Father wants, he gets. Obsession with Jesus at the expense of the Father is a gross sin. **It completely negates the love Jesus has for his Father.** It does not allow Jesus to manifest that love. "Oh Father, Abba Father!" "Be quiet Jesus, we love **you!**" If you loved Jesus you would love his father the same way he does.

Galatians 4:6 says that Jesus is in your heart crying "Abba Father." So why does your heart say, "Jesus, Jesus, Jesus"? It's fine that it does. You ARE to be joyful in your King (Psalm 149:2). But it should be crying out to the Father far more. Have you silenced the Spirit of his Son? Have you denied the Spirit of his Son? Do you let your King worship his Father through you?

How much do you truly love Jesus if you stifle the cry of Abba Father within you? Do you join in the choir of voices singing to the Father with Jesus as the lead singer?

There is a sea-change in worship that needs to happen where people go to church to let Jesus worship and praise the Father through them. Worship needs to be centered around love for the Father, not the narcissistic love we have for Jesus. (So many worship songs are about me, me, me, what Jesus can do/did for me!)

(This will bring a baptism in the fire of persecution: the devil will seek to destroy it and God will use this to validate it. Do not be surprised when it happens. Many are the afflictions of the righteous, but God delivers them from them all.)

"I, Jehovah, am your (only) God," is the first commandment and Jesus keeps it perfectly. (See the Rabbit Hole on Faith. The 10 commandments are not what Blue Rabbit has told you they are. The Blue Rabbit translators pulled a Deep Blue Fake on you. They literally erased the first commandment.) Jehovah is the *only* God Jesus worships. He would have broken the first and second commandments if he brought any other gods before his Father's face. Jesus would never have exalted himself as a god, or even as God himself. (He does manifest God perfectly and flawlessly, however. You are supposed to, too. When people see you they are supposed to see the Father, not you.)

John 20:17 Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and *to* my God, and your God.

"The God of Jesus" is your God. Worship *him*.

The Spirit of antichrist created the trinity doctrine to kill that cry of Abba Father. If you think Jesus is GOD, it would sound a little weird for him to be crying Abba Father. But if you see Jesus as the Son of God, you would expect to hear that cry in your heart all day long.

Instead of "Jesus, Jesus, Jesus," it should be "Abba Father, my Father," all day long. Jesus should be prophesying through you. You would love Jehovah your Father with all your heart, soul, mind, and strength. Then you would fulfill the greatest commandment. (See Matthew 23:9, 1 Corinthians 8:6, Ephesians 5:20.)

And when you know the height and breadth and depth and width of the love Jesus has for his Father, then you will be filled with all the fulness of God (Ephesians 3:19). NOW you know why the antichrist spirit wants to deny the Sonship of Jesus.

If you do not honor Jesus as the Son, you will not understand Jesus' function as the Son is to love the Father, and you will not be filled with love for the Father. And you will not be filled with the Father.

Because people believe the trinity doctrine that God, Jesus, and the Holy Spirit are all equal – which is not in the Bible – they step out of what scripture says, and run off doing things God never ordained.

God never ordained for you to worship Jesus as if he is God. Can you worship Jesus? Yes. But he is to be worshiped as the Son of God, not as God. And you worship him by keeping your focus on his word.

John 5:23 That all *men* should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.

Do you honor Jesus as the Son? Or do you honor him as God? If you are not honoring the Son as the Son, you are not honoring the Father, either

Worshipping Jesus in Song

Colossians 3:16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

There is a bit of confusion given by the Greek text, because "the Lord" can be used to refer to both Jesus and the Father (seeing how the Septuagint translated both Jehovah and Adoni as lord). But what is the word of Christ? Is it not perfect self-sacrificing love for the Father? Everything Jesus taught was because he loved the Father.

Ephesians 3:20 says, "Unto him *be* glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end." The word of Christ will glorify the Father. Hebrews 13:15 says, "By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of *our* lips giving thanks to his name."

There is a place for song in keeping your eye on Jesus' word. But, you have to be careful with today's Christian songs. You need to listen to the witness of the Spirit carefully.

As an example, when I first heard "The Blessing", I was amazed. What a beautiful song! I had some friends listen to it. Just beautiful.

Then Jesus spoke to me and said, "I hate it."

Say what? "It's old covenant," he said. So I looked it up. It was the blessing that Aaron the High Priest pronounced on the people.

Your High Priest Jesus *already gave you* everything that "The Blessing" wishes upon you. And more. Much more. Talk about diakrino.

(The great sin of the end times is when Israel rebuilds its temple and begins blood sacrifices for sin again. They will reinstitute Aaron's priesthood in a total rejection of Christ Jesus. The two witnesses will show up to prophesy against the temple, and then shall the end come. And "The Blessing" rebuilds the priesthood of Aaron.)

A good song will be a strong profession of faith and love toward the Father. Perhaps you could write some. There aren't many.

And Now, Worship

Hebrews 2:12 Saying, I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.

Psalms 22:22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

Psalms 22 is about while Jesus hung on the cross, dying. The spirit of prophecy spoke through David long before Jesus was born, and foretold his suffering on the cross. "My God, my God, why have you forsaken me?!"

“In the midst of the congregation, I will sing praise unto you.” Jesus comes to your church, wherever two or more are gathered in his name, and stands in your midst.

You do not have to invite Jesus to come in or tell him he is welcome to be there. He is already there, living in your belly. (Get that! He lives in your belly! He never leaves!) Where you are, he is.

(Besides he doesn't need your permission to come to church, he is the Lord. You need his permission. We are such little narcissists!)

Don't say, “Holy Spirit, we invite you in. Have your way.” The Holy Spirit only glorifies Jesus. No, you should say, “We yield ourselves totally to you, Jesus. We will not resist the Holy Spirit in how he chooses to move.” Then speak faith! Start believing on Jesus! You flow the Holy Ghost by the hearing of faith (Galatians 3:5).

But, if you sing and invite Jesus in, it means you did not believe him when he said he was already there. It is an insult to him.

You also do not need to ask God to let the Holy Spirit fall, as in coming down from heaven. He is already here. People who say this are looking for something to come upon them from above. They want the Holy Spirit to manifest. They ask the Holy Spirit to fall. But that is not how the Holy Spirit is ministered. The Holy Ghost does not need to fall, he needs to flow. He has already been sent from heaven. He lives in your belly. Let me stress that. The Holy Ghost lives in your belly! Stir him up! Sing words of faith and praise to the Father, and the glory will flow out of you. *It will manifest.* If you are born again, the Holy Spirit has already fallen on you. Don't beg God to do what he's already done. Simply walk in it. Let him fill you by singing spirit praise (Ephesians 5:18-19). Greater is he that is IN you (1 John 4:4).

The word “fell” in Acts 10:44, in the Greek (Strong's G1909) *epipto* means to fall upon. These people were just being born again. In Acts 8:15-17 the word “receive” in the Greek (Strong's G2983) *lambano* to **take hold of**. The Samaritans had been born again but had not taken hold of the Holy Spirit. Jesus said in John 7:38-39 that you could not believe on him – and be born again – without the Holy Spirit coming to live in your belly. If you believe on Jesus you already have the Holy Ghost.

“Oh, please God, let your shekinah glory fall!”

“Uh, Honey-chil', I already gave it to you. It's in your belly! Release it!”

The most powerful being in the universe lives in your belly! Your belly, not your heart, not your head, your *belly*. Your gut. He lives in your belly! Stir him up! Stir him up! Give him voice. Speak from your belly and unleash him. Power and dominion! Victory, victory, victory! Speak under the unction and power of the Holy Ghost in the authority and name of Jesus. Stir him up with words of faith!

Say, “I believe on Jesus! Out of my belly, my belly, flow rivers of the Holy Ghost. Not trickles, not streams, rivers! Not sprinkles, rivers! Rivers of Joy, rivers of Peace, rivers of Love. Rivers of POWER. Rivers of miracles and healings. Rivers of understanding and knowledge I never knew. Rivers!”

Remember that. Jesus is there to sing praise to the Father. Not himself, not you, not the Holy Spirit, the Father. He cries, "Father! Father! I love you! I love you so much! I love you with ALL that is within me." Jesus comes to church to worship His Father and to do what His Father wants him to do.

Psalm 34:1 I will bless the LORD (Jehovah) at all times: his praise *shall* continually *be* in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her boast in the LORD (Jehovah): the humble shall hear *thereof*, and be glad.

3 O magnify the LORD (Jehovah) with me, and let us exalt his name together.

(I put Jehovah in parenthesis because that is the name in the Hebrew text. Jehovah is Jesus' Father: "Jehovah has said to me, you are my beloved son: this day have I begotten you" - Psalm 2:7, Hebrews 1:5.)

How do I know that Psalm 34 is Jesus speaking? Because the Apostle John quoted Psalm 34:20 and said it was a prophecy about Jesus. (John 19:36).

When it comes to praise and worship, Jesus is not only standing right next to you, he is IN you, to worship and praise THROUGH you. You have the Holy Ghost so that Jesus can worship through you and so his love for the Father can manifest through you.

(In Romans 5:5 where it says, "the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost," the Greek text says, "because love FOR God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost." "God" is in the objective genitive, not the possessive genitive.)

So, the Red Rabbit sum is this: ALL worship must come from the Spirit. All praise must come from the Spirit. It needs to flow out of your belly, controlling your heart, controlling your mouth, and controlling your body. (Your heart has nothing worth offering, anyway.) It needs to flow with *force*, with *strength*. Praise is not quiet.

Now, you judge your own worship. Could Jesus sing the same songs you sing? I mean, would he really take great pleasure in singing that song to his Father in full authority, releasing all the spiritual power of heaven while he does so?

(I just gave you a very big hint. Do you have ears to hear?)

“Be exalted, oh God, above the Heavens! Let thy glory be over all the earth!” (Psalm 57:5) You sing that, and Jesus will join you. (Psalm 57 is a prophecy about when Jesus was in hell after he died on the cross. Compare Psalm 57:8 with John 17:5.)

If you want to get totally saturated in the power of God, so filled with the Holy Spirit that you can't even stand up, so filled with God himself that miracles happen all around you and start fixing all the problems in your life, start singing songs that Jesus can sing through you to the Father.

Jesus does not worship himself.

“Oh, Come! Let us exalt his name TOGETHER! As one!”

Psalm 35:18 I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

...27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually, Let the LORD (Jehovah) be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness *and* of thy praise **all the day long**.

Psalm 35 is a prophecy about the trial of Jesus before his crucifixion. I include it here to show you that Jesus praises and magnifies his Father, **continually**.

Jesus LOVES to praise and worship his Father! He can't get enough of it! He would do it for all eternity if he could. He loves his Father.

And now, so do you.

The Power Of Praise

Psalm 149:1 Praise ye the LORD. Sing unto the LORD a new song, *and* his praise in the congregation of saints.

2 Let Israel rejoice in him that made him: let the children of Zion be joyful in their King.

3 Let them praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp.

4 For the LORD taketh pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek with salvation.

5 **Let the saints be joyful in glory:** let them sing aloud upon their beds.

6 **Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a twoedged sword in their hand;**

7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, *and* punishments upon the people;

8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron;

9 To execute upon them the judgment written: **this honour have all his saints.** Praise ye the LORD.

Let the elevations of God be in your mouth, and a two-edged sword in your hand: this means the Holy Ghost. (The Holy Spirit is your sword. See the Red Rabbit Hole on the Holy Spirit.) You wield the anointing of the Holy Spirit when you let the high praises of God be in your mouth. **AFTER God has supped on your praise, then you get to sup on his miracles.**

If you want God to fight battles for you – even bringing to pass the work he gave you to do - let his highest praise be in your mouth continually. Worship and praise is when God is ACTIVATED in your life.

(A word of advice: this psalm tells you how to deal in the political arena. Why would you lay down the greatest weapon in the universe to take up political arms? The reason God does not manifest himself in the realm of politics and government is because you are not obeying this Psalm.)

As a reminder, none of this information has any meaning outside of the crucified life. To believe on Jesus as the Son of God means you swear yourself to him and no longer live for yourself for the rest of this life. As Jesus said, the only thing you can give in exchange for your soul is to disown yourself, crucify yourself daily, and follow him in a personal one-on-one relationship. That means He manifests himself to you, and you obey him. Just living by his principles does not count. He needs to be living and moving through you for the rest of your life. Then, when Jesus returns to make up his crown, you will find yourself again. That is the only contract God offers.

Red Rabbit Hole Room #3

The Holy Spirit



Holy Spirit, we invite your presence here...



He lives in your belly! Where you go, he goes. Stir him up! Start speaking faith in God, and he will manifest.

Blue Rabbit has done his job well. Christians today do not understand who the Holy Spirit is or his role in their life. They have little bits and pieces parts, but they also believe things that aren't real.

Before beginning, let me warn you of a few things of **extreme** importance.

First, Jesus said that anyone who blasphemes the Holy Spirit will never get forgiveness. He said this when non-believing Jews mocked the miracles Jesus performed by the Holy Spirit saying he was doing them by the power of the devil.

People lose the ability to repent when they drive the Holy Spirit from them. (The Holy Spirit is the ONLY spirit that will leave you if you curse him. Demons are already cursed, and they will just laugh at you.) Without the Holy Spirit, it is not possible for you to repent of your sin, no matter how much you want to.

If you read Revelation 8 and 9 you will see that when the most horrific of torments are poured out on the earth, things that would make the most stalwart of men cry for their momma, none of them repented (Revelation 9:20-21). Frankly, this is very odd. So in Revelation 11, John is told why. When Israel rebuilds their temple and starts up Aaron's blood sacrifices again, two witnesses will appear to testify that these temple sacrifices are an abomination in the eyes of God. In the mouth of two witnesses, the accusation will be established. And there can be no doubt that they speak for God because of the miracles and plagues they perform. All over the world, people will curse and revile these witnesses. They will all rejoice when the Beast kills them and will give each other gifts like it's Christmas. But the two witnesses are the incarnation of the twin flames of the Holy Spirit. The whole world will have blasphemed the Holy Spirit and lost the ability to repent. Their sin will be complete.

So, if you live in that day, keep your mouth off of those two witnesses. Bless them instead. You have been warned.

Secondly, it is just as much blasphemy of the Spirit to mock the fruits of the Spirit as it is to mock the gifts of the Spirit.

With that said...

There are a lot of traditions surrounding the Holy Spirit, the baptism of the Holy Spirit, and the gifts of the Spirit that came about in the Pentecostal movements down through the years. They are based on people's experiences more than they are on Scriptural realities. It is always better to go by what Scripture says than what preacher So-N-So experienced. "Well I was born again, then ten years later, I spoke with tongues, so the two things are separate events." Completely false, Scripturally. People reach

out with their carnal minds to lay hold of the things of the Spirit, and they always corrupt it. God is a Spirit and you have to worship him in spirit, not soul-power. "Let God be true and every man a liar." Your experiences do not define spiritual realities. You are a blind man trying to figure out what an elephant is like. Or, you are a little child trying to explain where babies come from. You would be surprised at how many Christians believe in the stork when it comes to the Holy Spirit.

Believers have a very poor understanding of the character and nature of the Holy Spirit (who he is) and his roles in their lives (what he does).

Part, if not most, of our poor understanding of the Holy Spirit is due to faulty Bible translations. For example, nowhere in the Bible does it say you receive one or more of the various gifts of the Holy Spirit. Well, nowhere in the original Greek Bible. The KJV says it, but it puts "gifts" in italics, to indicate the word isn't really there, only that that is what they thought it spoke of. Others just erroneously say it.

To set the record straight, you receive one gift, the gift of the Holy Spirit, and he gives you **manifestations** of his own gifts as he so desires and chooses. But **every** believer has God's gift of the Holy Spirit, and you can walk in any of his manifestations from instant one. The Holy Spirit does not get chopped up and handed out in pieces as some people imagine. He is a single living entity – where part of him goes, all of him goes. If any part of him had passed away, all parts of him would have passed away, including his fruits.

Much of Blue Rabbit's world tries to be in control of the Holy Spirit. (That is witchcraft. Really *really* dangerous witchcraft.) Or, they try to use him for their own glory. (That is beyond-what-words-can-express foolish.) Both are very dangerous roads to go down. Other parts of Blue Rabbit world speak evil of the Holy Spirit every time they see him manifest. Instead of discerning it in the Spirit, they judge it after the flesh as the Jews of Jesus' day did. This road can cost you your salvation.

The Character of the Holy Spirit

POINT ONE:

The Holy Spirit is...

This particular point seems to stir up a lot of confusion. Blue Rabbit has gone to great lengths to teach it incorrectly, so I want to backdoor it so that you see it before I tell you what it is. People have an emotional attachment to the Blue Rabbit fantasy.

It gets to the very heart and nature of who the Holy Spirit is. It is the very core of his nature. Everything extends from it.

Let's look at this passage:

Ephesians 6:10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

11 Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

12 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high *places*.

13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.

14 Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of

righteousness;

15 And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

16 Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

18 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;

Okay. We're going to play a little grammar game to illustrate this. We're going to flip the sentence structure on some of these verses. The sentences will still say the same thing, but it should let you figure it out. (And, yes, I'm hoping the Holy Spirit shows it to you before I say it. That's the word of wisdom in operation.)

Put on the full armor of God, therefore,
Stand, using truth to gird your loins,
And using righteousness as your breastplate.
And using the preparation of the Gospel of Peace for your shoes,
And taking faith for your shield.
And salvation for your helmet.
And the Holy Spirit for your sword, who is the word of God.

Wait! You can't say that! Jesus is the Word of God! "In the beginning was the word, and the word was with God, and the word was God, and the Word became flesh and dwelt among us," (John 1:1,2) Jesus is the word, not the Holy Spirit!

Very good. Thou hast discovered a big Blue Rabbit brain-boggler. The King James translates two Greek words as "word." Actually, it translates at least four Greek words as "word," but we're only concerned with these two right now. The two words are Logos and Rhema.

Jesus is the Logos word, and the Holy Spirit is the Rhema word. What is the difference? Some Blue Rabbits will insist logos and rhema are the same thing. But they aren't. Rhema is the speaking of words, logos are the actual words that rhema speaks. In true Blue Rabbit form, the KJV translates both words as "word." So, you are left *not even knowing there is a difference, and that the Bible is speaking of two separate things.*

In Ephesians 6:17, in Greek grammar, the word "which" points back to the word Spirit, not the word sword. The word the KJV translates as "which" is a relative pronoun, and can be translated as "who" as well as "which." "And take the sword of the Spirit, who is the Rhema of God."

But you can see from the sentence structure of the preceding verses that the Holy Spirit is your sword. "Take your faith as your shield, take the Holy Spirit as your sword." Paul just went the extra step to say that the Holy Spirit is the Rhema of God. "Take the Spirit as your sword, the Holy Spirit, who is the Rhema of God."

This verse, in the original Greek, EXPLICITLY says that the Holy Spirit is the Rhema of God. John 1:1 says "In the beginning was the Logos, and the Logos was with God, and God was the Logos," and explicitly states that Jesus is the Logos of God.

If you really truly want to understand the Holy Spirit, you must understand that he is the Rhema of

God.

There is nothing God has ever said that he did not speak through the Holy Ghost. And the Holy Ghost never speaks anything but the Logos of God. IF JESUS DOESN'T SAY IT, THE HOLY SPIRIT DOESN'T SPEAK IT. That is why Jesus said, "He will not speak of himself, but only what he hears shall he speak," (John 16:13).

That has many implications, the first and foremost being that the Holy Spirit *cannot answer your prayers*. He does not speak of his own authority. Until Jesus speaks to him, he can't say *anything*.

Now, to put far too fine of a point on it, look at Ephesians 6:18. "Praying with ALL prayers in the Holy Ghost." Why didn't he say, as some Blue Rabbits insist and as every single Bible translation I looked at insists, if the Scripture is your sword, why didn't Paul say "praying all prayers with Scripture"?

The reason he didn't is, **the Bible is not your sword. The Holy Spirit is.**

"That can't be! Haven't you heard? Jesus told the devil, "It is written!" Jesus used scripture!"

Did he? "Jesus SAID, it is written..." Jesus used the Rhema because the Rhema is the SPOKEN word.

Matthew 4:4 But he answered and **said**, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word (rhema) that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

Jesus **said**, Jesus **said**, Jesus **said**... Jesus said under the unction and power of the Holy Ghost.

You live because God's Rhema comes out of your mouth.

I should clarify here that there is the rhema of man and the Rhema of God. Just you speaking Scripture is your rhema. Whatever words you chose to say were your logos. But when the Holy Ghost speaks through you, that is the Rhema of God. And the Rhema of God never speaks anything but what the Logos of God desires. Jesus thinks, and it comes out of the Holy Ghost's mouth. It comes out of your mouth under the utterance of the Holy Ghost.

Jesus said, "The rhema I speak to you, they are spirit and they are life," (John 6:63). Paul said it is the rhema of God that brings faith, not the logos of God. "So then, faith comes by hearing and hearing by the rhema of God," (Romans 10:17). (The Logos does not create faith.)

Do you start to see why it is important for you to know the difference?

You can read your Bible all you want, but until the Holy Ghost speaks it to you, you won't have an iota of faith. That's why you need to learn to let the Holy Ghost speak the Bible through you. All... day... long.

The Bible explicitly says that the Holy Spirit is the Rhema of God, but our English translations obscure this. They hide it and bury it. Blue Rabbit will tell you that you are supposed to pray scripture. No, you are to pray under the unction and flow of the Holy Ghost. That means, having the Holy Ghost pray through you. Everything else is just a tinkling symbol, and you are wasting both your time and

God's.

Did you catch that? I dropped a clue. “If you have not love, you are a tinkling symbol...” (1 Corinthians 13:1). Unless you pray under the unction of the **fruits** of the Spirit you are not praying in the Holy Ghost. All the fruits of the Spirit are manifestations of the God kind of love. *People who pray, speak, or prophesy in anger and vengeance are not flowing in the Holy Ghost.* They will pray in tongues with a heart of vengeance and retribution, a heart of “Resist!” and the whole time their spirit is saying in tongues, “Oh, God, please forgive me of this horrible evil vile disobedient heart I have!”

The most powerful being in the universe lives in your belly. Your belly, not your heart, not your head, your belly. Your gut. He *lives* in your belly! Stir him up! Stir him up! Give him voice. Speak from your belly and unleash him against whatever demon horde or lust of the flesh that needs to submit to the will of God. Power and dominion! Victory, victory, victory! Speak God's will under the unction and power of the Holy Ghost in the name of Jesus. The Holy Ghost came to glorify the name of Jesus, and your authority as a believer is to USE the name of Jesus. So speak it in full authority and power of the Holy Ghost!! Who is that mountain to defy the Spirit of the living God?!?!

I will give you one more proof that the Holy Spirit is the Rhema of God, and then move on because it's not actually open to debate. He is the Rhema of God, he has ALWAYS been the Rhema of God.

2 Peter 1:21 For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as *they were* moved by the Holy Ghost.

Not once has the word of God been spoken without the Holy Ghost. Now, this verse is speaking specifically of end-time prophecy, but it is true of all prophecy. All scripture comes through prophecy. All *preaching* is supposed to come by prophecy. All *teaching* is supposed to come by prophecy (1 Peter 4:11). Notice what this says. **Every prophecy came through the utterance of the Holy Ghost.**

Yet, we know that the spirit of prophecy is the testimony of Jesus. (Revelation 19:10). All utterances of Scripture came by the Holy Ghost. All of it. And all of it was Jesus speaking. The Rhema ALWAYS speaks the Logos. Always.

Not a single word God has ever said was spoken except by the Holy Ghost. The Holy Ghost IS the speakings of God, the utterings of God. Without him, God is silent. When God utters his voice, it is the Holy Ghost that says it. (See Acts 1:16, Mark 12:36, Hebrews 11:3- worlds framed by the rhema of God.)

You would be wise to get hold of an electronic Bible with Strong's Greek numbers and look up all the verses that speak of Rhema verses Logos. (Matt 4:4, 12:36, Luke 1:37-38, 2:15, 3:2,5:5, John 3:34, 5:37, 6:63+68, 8:47 12:47+48, 14:10, **15:7**, 17:8, Acts 10:23,44 (both rhema and logos) Romans 10:8,17, Eph 5:26, 6:17, Heb 1:3, 6:5, 11:3, 2 Pet 3:2) You will find it very informative. You will also see that Blue Rabbit has bonked his head against the ceiling of his rabbit hole a few dozen times too many.

Most Blue Rabbits insist the Rhema and the Logos are the same thing. They are not. The Letter kills but the Spirit gives life. If they were the same thing, God would have used the same word everywhere. It's the Rhema of the Logos that gives life.

1 Peter 1:23 Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the Logos of God,

which liveth and abideth for ever.

24 For all flesh *is* as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

25 But the Rhema of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the Rhema which by the gospel is preached unto you.

When Jesus resisted the temptation of the Devil in the wilderness, he used the Rhema to do so. Jesus attacked the devil with the Rhema word, NOT the Logos word. The Logos word of God does you no good unless the Rhema of God speaks it through you. Just you flapping your gums amounts to, well, nothing. Just flapping your gums does not release faith. Faith does not work without the Rhema. If you look at Mark 11:23, Jesus said, whosoever shall SAY faith in God. Shall SAY. Shall SAY. Faith *comes* from HEARING the Rhema of God. Faith *activates* from SAYING the Rhema of God.

(The character and nature of the Holy Spirit is right there in his name: Holy. Holy does not mean sin-free. That's a foolish concept created by man. "Holiness means getting all the sin out of your life, and here is the list." That completely misses the boat. It is the wrong boat to get in. The vessels in the temple were holy, yet they did not have the capacity to sin. The vessels outside of the temple were not holy, but they were the exact same sinless thing. Holy means one hundred percent dedicated to God. Absolutely, totally, dedicated to God and God alone. And that is the character and nature of the Holy Spirit: he serves God. He is not God, he is God's Spirit. He uses the seven spirits of God (Isaiah 11:2, Revelation 3:1, 4:5, 5:6). They are his nine gifts, tongues and interpretation of tongues being of the spirit of prophecy.)

If you do not understand this, you will not understand the Holy Ghost. He is the Rhema of God. He *never* speaks of himself. Only what Jesus says does he speak.

The Holy Ghost could not answer your prayers if he wanted to.

And that brings us to his next character trait.

POINT TWO:

The Holy Spirit NEVER speaks his own mind.

He **ONLY** speaks the Logos of God. He only says what he hears Jesus say. That is all he has ever done. And Jesus **ONLY** speaks the will of the Father. What the Holy Ghost tells you is what Jesus tells you.

John 16:13 Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, *that* shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.

14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew *it* unto you.

Remember this. It is an important key point that influences all things about how you interact with the Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit never says anything that he does not hear from Jesus. Never. **He never speaks of his own will or volition.** You can ask the Holy Spirit all kinds of things, but he cannot answer you. He will not say anything to you until Jesus says something to you. That is what the word "not speak of himself" means. Jesus is your Lord, not the Holy Spirit.

However, everything the Holy Spirit tells you **comes straight from Jesus**. So *you'd better listen to everything*. **None of it is optional**.

It is **contrary** to the nature of the Holy Spirit to speak of his own self.

When you pray to the Holy Spirit, you try to push him into a role that is not his. Nowhere does the Bible sanction praying to the Holy Spirit. That is just a flakey idea Blue Rabbits picked up somewhere. It's not the Holy Spirit's role to answer your prayers. So don't ask him to. The Bible told you to pray to Jesus (John 14:13-14), or to the Father (John 16:23-35). Neither the Holy Spirit, Mother Mary, nor any of the saints is authorized to answer any of your prayers. Mother Mary and the saints cannot even hear them, anyway.

POINT THREE:

The Holy Spirit is the Spirit of truth.

It is *not possible* for him to lie or bear witness to a false thing. Nor will he bear witness against a true thing. God cannot lie, and neither can the Holy Spirit.

I always proceed with caution when the Holy Spirit is silent. It usually means I have not asked the Lord the right question. But often, it is because Jesus cannot condone what a preacher is saying, but he doesn't want to discredit the preacher. We are the ones who think because a preacher has missed it that he spawned himself straight out of the pit of Hell to appear behind the pulpit. No, sometimes preachers just miss it, even Red Rabbit ones.

If the Holy Spirit does not bear witness to something, do not believe it. It's not for you, it isn't real.

The Roles of the Holy Spirit

ROLE ONE:

The Holy Ghost is Jesus' voice to you.

Everything Jesus says to you, he says through the Holy Spirit. When the Holy Spirit speaks, that is Jesus speaking. The Holy Ghost is Jesus' presence in your life. Just as Jesus and the Father are one, you and Jesus are one through the Holy Spirit (John 14:16-20, 17:23).

This is a key point you need to grasp: **the anointing IS the Holy Ghost and it IS Jesus**. When the anointing stirs it's because Jesus wants it to. **That IS his voice**, speaking not with words as much as with inclination. When you feel the anointing of the Holy Ghost, you are hearing Jesus. Do not be the utter fool that tells Jesus to sit down and shut up. The Holy Ghost manifests as both gifts and fruits. It's not optional! Do you say Jesus is Lord? Then act like it. Obey him!

Many are the people who say, "Well, we have a purpose! Let's shut the anointing down, and get on with the serious business of church." What do you think the anointing is? It **is** the REAL business of church. You don't see the future. Jesus does. You don't see the hidden things of the heart. Jesus does. (I have seen people get so inebriated on Holy Ghost laughter that they finally give up and let go of the demon they were holding on to. Suddenly peace and joy flooded over them.) Faith **ONLY** comes from the Rhema of God, not the Logos. Rhema only comes from people speaking under the anointing of the

Holy Ghost. Church is a time of empowerment, not education. Praise and love for the Father, and saying whatever Jesus – via the anointing – wants to say. It is a time of being filled with the Holy Ghost.

Or it's supposed to be. If you walk out of church and aren't filled to the gills with the Holy Ghost, time to look for a new church. Sorry to be brutal about it, but any church that avoids being filled with the Holy Spirit is walking in the flesh. Evil communication corrupts good behavior. You may be able to make them see red at times, but they most certainly will make you blue in the long run.

The old covenant operated by people listening to the preacher what God's word and God's will was. (Hebrews 8:6-13) Under the new covenant, God himself tells you through Jesus living within you by the Holy Spirit. If you just take the preacher's word for it, you are trying to operate under the old covenant. The only mediator between you and God is Jesus. If you don't hear it from Jesus, you haven't heard it.

All God's provision comes from the Holy Ghost. God doesn't answer any prayer except by the Holy Ghost. The Holy Ghost is what works miracles, whether they are healings or job promotions (Galatians 3:5). The answer to every problem you will ever have is ALWAYS the Holy Ghost. So why would you tell him to sit down, shut up, and keep his place? You DO have a purpose, and it is to do whatever the anointing tells you to do WHEN the anointing tells you to do it! Every believer is to walk in that.

“Oh, but the Spirit is subject to the will of the prophet!” (1 Corinthians 14:32) Indeed he is. And that's why he doesn't move through you. It's true you should wait your turn in a public assembly. But it's also true that when he has said his piece, you are to give up the mic. Someone else has something to say or do.

Remember this: the anointing is the WILL of Jesus manifest. Be FILLED with the anointing, and follow it. Learn to understand and interpret it, and DO it. Don't ever tell it to sit down and shut up. In an assembly, you may need to wait for the right time but never reject it (1 Thessalonians 5:19-20). (Some people need to learn to sit down and shut up if the anointing isn't moving through them. You aren't the center of the universe. And the anointing will dry right up if you start pushing some flakey doctrine.)

The **Primary Role** the Holy Ghost plays is that of Jesus' voice and will to you. He speaks Jesus to you. He manifests Jesus to you and through you. You follow Jesus by following the Holy Ghost. **Without the Holy Ghost, you CANNOT be Jesus' disciple.**

ROLE TWO:

The Holy Spirit is your witness from God.

He discerns truth from error for you. He tells you what is true, he tells you what is false. This is close to being the most important thing you can learn to excel at in this life.

The Holy Spirit will expose every false doctrine, every lying tongue, every true doctrine, and every honest tongue. He bears witness to the truth, in church, in business, and in the family. He is your inward witness from God to lead you and guide you in ALL things. (And yes, he is still speaking only what Jesus tells him to.)

These verses need to become Gospel to you:

1 John 2:20 But ye have an unction from the Holy One, and ye know all things.

21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth.

...**26** These *things* have I written unto you concerning them that seduce you.

27 But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him.

1 John 5:4 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even* our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

6 This is he that came by water and blood, *even* Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.

~~7 For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.~~

~~8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.~~

9 If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son.

10 He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son.

I need to explain the strikeout. These stricken words are called the Johannine Comma. They did not enter the Greek texts until the 15th Century. That should be sufficiently enough said. They were forced into the Greek text to validate certain doctrines concerning the Trinity. This is Blue Rabbit at his very worst. Newer English translations do not contain them because they are a Deep Blue Fake.

The reason I need you to see these verses is because ANYONE who believes in Jesus has this witness in them. That witness will teach you of ALL things, not just some (John 16:13).

(The Virgin Birth, Jesus' resurrection from the dead with no blood in him, and the Holy Spirit all bear witness that Jesus is the Son of God.

In John 6:55 he said that he was a man of flesh and blood. Yet, in Luke 24:39, after he rose from the dead, Jesus described himself as a man of flesh and bone. He is without blood.

The first birth Jesus had was from the water of Mary's womb. His second birth was from the grave. When Jesus was glorified, it was by shedding his blood. The fact that he lives after shedding his blood, is proof he is God's Son.

Jesus was sown with a corruptible body of flesh and was raised with an incorruptible body of flesh. Through the shedding of his blood, he attained immortality.)

ROLE THREE:

The Holy Spirit is your engagement ring.

The Bible says God gave us the Holy Spirit as earnest of the redemption we will get at Jesus' return. (2Corinthians 1:22, 5:4-5) But beware! If Jesus comes back to find you in bed with the devil, that ring won't mean a whole lot, will it?

ROLE FOUR:

The Holy Spirit is the blessing of Abraham

Genesis 15:1 After these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear not, Abram: I *am* thy shield, *and* thy exceeding great reward.

“I am your blessing.”

THIS is the blessing Abraham had: God himself was his shield and exceeding great reward (blessing). If you read further in Genesis 15, you will see that when God made Abraham a promise, Abraham believed him, and God counted it to him for righteousness. God did not impute any of Abraham's sins to him because of this. “Blessed is he to whom God will not impute sin,” (Romans 4:7-8). Jesus, the seed of Abraham, brought this blessedness of righteousness by faith to all nations, and in Abraham, all nations of the earth can now be blessed by God in the same way Abraham was. But the blessing Abraham had, was God himself. “I am your exceeding great reward. I am your blessing.” And THAT is the blessing that comes upon the Gentiles (Galatians 3:14).

Everything Abraham touched was blessed by God. God blessed those that blessed him and cursed those that cursed him (Genesis 12:1-3). God himself was Abraham's blessing.

And that blessing comes on you in the person of the Holy Spirit.

The Holy Spirit's fruits and his gifts are for ALL believers from the moment of the new birth. The moment you believe, you are born again, you are baptized: you just need to be *activated* in the fruits and gifts.

That is your blessing!

There are a lot of traditions surrounding the baptism of the Holy Spirit and the gifts of the Spirit that came about in the Pentecostal movements down through the years. They are based on people's experiences more than they are on Scriptural realities. People have gotten the idea that the baptism of the Holy Spirit is a separate event from being born again. They say, “Well, you have an infilling, but you aren't baptized because you don't have the evidence of speaking in tongues. That comes as a separate event when you are baptized in the Holy Spirit and in Fire. Get baptized in the Spirit so you can get the fire of the Holy Spirit.”

But they make a mistake when they say this. (Actually, two, because the baptism in fire is baptism in persecution.)

It seemed like being born again and baptized were two separate things, because that is how it looked to them in their personal life. But your personal life is no match for Scripture. It is always better to go by what Scripture says than what preacher SoNSo experienced. People try to reach out with the carnal mind to lay hold of the things of the Spirit, and they never will. Your carnal mind cannot grasp the things of the Spirit of God (Romans 8:7, 1 Corinthians 2:13-14). God is a Spirit and you have to worship him in spirit, not in soul.

Galatians 3:14 says that the Holy Spirit is the blessing of Abraham. People are confused by what the blessing of Abraham is because they are taught that it is the blessing of the Law. But the blessing of Abraham can't possibly be the blessing of the Law, because when you become a believer, you die to the Law – both its curse AND blessing – so you can be married to Christ. Genesis 15:1 says that God himself was Abraham's blessing. And God always manifests through the Holy Spirit.

Galatians 3:14 That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith.

You can't get half a blessing.

In John 7:38, Jesus said the **ONLY** requirement for a person to receive the Holy Spirit was to believe on him. **THAT** is an absolute. That scripture cannot be contradicted. All doctrine about the baptism of the Spirit has to be measured against it and has to conform to it. Every last iota of the Holy Spirit flows to you through Jesus and Jesus alone. It will not come any other way. Jesus is the one and only gatekeeper. There is no “Yeah, but...”

John 7:38 He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

39 (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet *given*; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

So what Jesus said was that when you believe on him, you receive the person of the Holy Spirit. You don't get an eighteenth, or a quarter, or a half of the Holy Spirit. You get **ALL** the Holy Spirit, all nine of his fruits, and all nine of his gifts. You do not get little bits and pieces parts of a nugget of the Holy Spirit. Your spirit, in your belly, gets all of the Holy Spirit, right there, right then. You get 100% of Jesus.

He may not *manifest and demonstrate* 100%, but you **have** 100%.

Then why can't I speak in tongues? If you're born again, you can, you just don't know it. You've never done it, so you don't think you can. Philemon 1:6 says that you have to recognize the good things that are in you in Christ before you can use them. (Your translation probably has the blue tint of “acknowledge”: the Greek word is “recognize.”) If you do not recognize the fruits and gifts of the Spirit, you will not be active in them. You need to be activated – become active – in the things of the Spirit, and to do that, you need to recognize them.

In Acts 8:14-18, you will find that Peter and John prayed for the Samaritan believers to “receive” the Holy Spirit. But nothing happened. The Samaritans just stood there like little blinky-eyed baby rabbits. So they laid hands on them instead. Then the manifestation of the Holy Spirit showed up. Then they received.

Did they not have the Holy Spirit before that? They would not have been born again if they didn't for if you do not have the Spirit you are not Christ's (Romans 8:9).

In Acts 10:24-48, Peter didn't lay hands on a single person at Cornelius' house. He didn't even pray for them. They just believed, and instantly started speaking in tongues.

There are two things we need to look at.

First, it was an oddity that the Samaritans had not received the Holy Spirit when they first believed. So Peter and John came down and prayed for them, and miracles of miracles, ***nothing happened***.

That was even odder. So they did what Jesus taught them to do in such situations, and they laid hands on them. Then they received.

(This has to do with the doctrine of laying on of hands. The laying on of hands to release the

anointing will blow away all earthly resistance to heavenly realities. It's why Jesus crossed the lake to meet the demoniac face to face after the demon didn't leave when he told him to while he was on the other side of the lake.)

Secondly, let's look at the word "received." The Greek word does not mean receive in the way we think of it today. This word in the Greek means "to grab hold of," and "to take."

You see, the Samaritans had not grabbed hold of the Holy Ghost. You have to latch on to him. This is the same word in Acts 1:8 where Jesus said, "...you shall receive (grab hold of) power after that the Holy Ghost has come upon you." It's not a passive thing.

People get prayed for for the baptism of the Holy Spirit and just stand there waiting for the Holy Spirit to do something. (For starters, they are asking God to do what he has already done. "God, Jesus baptized me in the Holy Spirit when I believed on him, so please baptize me in the Spirit now!") The Holy Spirit is waiting for you to grab hold of him by faith and start operating in him. As an oracle of God, you are supposed to do *everything* by him (1 Peter 4:11).

Now, there is a level of the manifestations of the gifts that Jesus will not let you walk in until you are mature enough not to backslide (Hebrews 6:3). But tongues and prophecy are not often in this category. All believers may speak in tongues and prophecy. And there are also offices of ministry where a person will operate heavily in certain gifts (1 Corinthians 12:5, 28-31: The gifts in 31 speak of the office gifts: Romans 12:3-8). Not everyone will have a ministry office. But all the gifts of the Holy Spirit will move through each believer if they learn to recognize them and operate in faith concerning them.

Nowhere in the Bible does it say we receive the gifts of the Holy Spirit, but that we receive the singular gift of the Holy Spirit (Acts 2:38). (Some translations do say we receive gifts, even the KJV, but the KJV puts it in italics to show they added the word - see 1 Corinthians 13:2). Paul says we receive MANIFESTATIONS of the Holy Spirit (1 Corinthians 12:4, 7-11). To one is given this manifestation, to another that. But it is all the one and self-same Spirit that manifests them all. They are his character and nature. They cannot be separated from him. Where he goes, they go. (That alone should dispel the whole notion that the baptism is separate from the indwelling, or that his gifts passed away. "Yep! The Holy Spirit's a cripple now. Most of him died away with the last of the apostles.") If the fruits of the Spirit are in you, then the gifts of the Holy Spirit are in you as well, since there is only one Holy Spirit. And Paul said if you do not have the Holy Spirit, then you are not even saved (Romans 8:9).

When you are born again, or, "born from above" as the Greek says, your spirit is born of God. Your earth-born spirit dies and is resurrected immediately as a heaven-born spirit. Jesus told the Jews of his day, "I am from above, you are from beneath" (John 8:23). When you surrender yourself to Christ, you are now born from above, no longer born of this earth. Paul said in 2 Corinthians 5:17, you are a new creature, ALL things have become new. But your body didn't change. And your soul, though washed, still has all the memories and habits of the old man. So Paul is speaking specifically only of your spirit.

Now, the mind-bender. People do not realize what Jesus said. **Your spirit is in two places at the same time.** It is in your body here on earth, and it is one with Jesus' spirit (John 14:20, John 17:3, Ephesians 2:5-6, John 17:20-23, Colossians 3:1-3). People think it is a euphemism, but it is not. Jesus is completely baptized in the Holy Ghost. There is not one iota of Jesus that does not have the Holy Ghost. It is not possible for your spirit to be one with Jesus, and not be totally saturated with the Holy Spirit as well. The instant you are born again, your spirit is completely immersed in the Holy Ghost.

And it stays that way until you curse Jesus, and die spiritually a second time.

Ephesians 1:3 says that God has - past tense - blessed you with ALL spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ. **All of them.** The Holy Ghost is the greatest of spiritual blessings - he is the blessing of Abraham - and God ALREADY gave ALL of him to you. He lives in your belly!

“God, you've blessed me with ALL spiritual blessings! All of them. Oh, glory be to you! Thank you so much. Now, would you please baptize me in the Holy Spirit? I want to speak in tongues!”

Nothing like calling God a liar to his face.

Thank God for his mercy and grace.

Usually, people tarry until they finally believe they can speak in tongues, then they lay hold of the gift within them and start using it. And once they have learned to recognize it, they then start using it at will, especially now that they finally believe they can. But they have always been able to speak in tongues from the moment they swore themselves to Christ.

People who are seeking to speak in tongues usually look for something on the outside of them to come in. But the instant you were born again, the Holy Ghost took up residence in your spirit, in your belly. You don't need to ask for him to manifest his gifts, you just need to stir him up. The greatest most powerful spirit in the universe lives in your belly, and you keep asking God to give him to you. There is no more for him to give. You already have it all.

“Oh God, please Baptize me in the Spirit!” “I already did. Jesus already gave him to you.”

“Oh God, please Baptize me in the Spirit!” “I already did. Jesus already gave him to you.”

And on and on, forever.

Do not ask God to do for you what he already did. It makes you sound like you didn't believe him.

“But how do I recognize tongues? What am I looking for? I don't get it.”

All the gifts operate out of a common function: remembrance.

Matthew 5:23 Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee;

Many times you will be in a worship service, and you keep getting distracted from the flow of the songs because you keep remembering some fight you are having. “Go away devil, I'm trying to worship!” But it's not the devil. It's God saying he can't accept your worship because you are having that fight you keep remembering.

John 14:26 But the Comforter, *which is* the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

Notice, not only does he teach you ALL things, but he does so by bringing them to your remembrance. All things from the Holy Ghost come to your remembrance. All his fruits, all his gifts.

Many of the gifts manifest when you remember something you never knew. You don't need to have

heard Jesus say something for you to remember what he said. The Holy Spirit brings the things Jesus says to you to your *remembrance*. That is the vehicle he uses.

And you can remember images, feelings, smells, thoughts, physical sensations, sounds, etc. The gifts of healing often manifest when a person feels the pain of the sickness the Lord wants to heal. Often, if you look around, you will see a person exhibiting the pain you are remembering. Then you know to go lay hands on them in Jesus' name. All because you remembered a pain you never had before.

I once heard a loud yell, "Hey!" as I was driving down an empty street at 5:00 in the morning. I looked around. Nobody. I was in a hurry to get to work so I didn't stop. A few days later, the auto shop at that location exploded in the middle of the night killing a person who was building three large explosives. They went off accidentally when he went to get them to use them. Whenever you have a supernatural manifestation like that, it's a good idea to follow up on it.

I have remembered combinations of padlocks that I didn't know. The phone will ring, and I will remember who is calling before I even go to answer it. Remember, the Holy Spirit is the blessing of Abraham. It's how God prospers you.

Once, I even UNremembered. One evening, I left my apartment to go to a nearby city to buy several things on my mental shopping list. I got to a large intersection, and could not remember a single reason why I wanted to go. Since I was tired, I turned around and went home. When I walked in the door, I could smell the AC unit having an overheated electrical component. I went to flip the breaker off and found that it had tripped, but had stuck in the on position. If I had gone to town, the whole apartment complex would have burned down. People who mock the gifts of the Spirit do so to their own fiery peril.

But enough of that for now. It's an entire book all by itself. Just understand that the Holy Spirit is the blessing Abraham had, and he is IN you the moment you give yourself to Jesus. If you walk in worship and praise to the Father, he will flow freely in you. If you walk in the flesh, you will block him and bind him up. His gifts will manifest through you as freely when he is allowed to flow freely through you. His fruits are there to lead you at all times and you need to slaughter the leadings and lusts of the flesh and follow his instead. And that is how God's blessings will come upon you. It would serve you well to learn how to flow in all of the fruits and in all of the gifts. Sometimes the biggest miracles I have had manifest occurred because of the faintest inkling of the Holy Spirit that I happened to catch and obey. But if you don't know what the gifts are and how they operate, and you don't know what the fruits are and how to feel them when they move in you, you are robbing yourself of God's blessing in your life.

If you are not walking in the blessing of Abraham, it is because you are not walking in the Holy Ghost. (You ARE walking in the flesh if you don't have the blessing of Abraham flowing in your life.)

A quick primer on the Gifts of the Spirit:

In Corinthians 12, Paul lists the nine gifts that the Holy Spirit has. In Isaiah 11, God lists them as the seven spirits of God.

Isaiah 11:2 And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

The seven Spirits of God correlate to the nine gifts of the Holy Spirit in this manner: Jehovah (LORD) correlates to the gifts of healing. (Jesus even said his father was the one doing the healing: John 14:10, John 10:37-38 and Matthew 9:35). Healing includes casting out the mental sicknesses of demon infestation and raising the dead. Wisdom correlates to the word of wisdom. Understanding correlates to the discerning of spirits. The Hebrew word comes from a word that means to separate or distinguish - to discern, and this word means understanding. That is to say, discernment. Counsel correlates to prophesy, which is the same spirit as tongues and interpretation of tongues (1 Corinthians 14:5). The spirit of might correlates to the working of miracles. Knowledge correlates to the word of knowledge. And the fear of the Lord correlates to faith.

All believers can manifest any of the gifts. But most people do not recognize his gifts when they begin to flow and therefore do not operate in them, just as the Samaritans didn't. If you believe on Jesus, all the gifts and all the fruits of the Holy Spirit will flow out of your belly. You cannot get half of a Holy Spirit and then get the other half later. 1 Corinthians 1:7 says that NO believer is to be lacking in ANY of the manifestations of the Spirit. You are to be activated in ALL of them. You can have all of the gifts manifest the moment you are born again. The wholeness of the Holy Spirit dwells in you the moment you are born again: your new spirit is completely filled and baptized in the Holy Spirit. You are one with Jesus, and he has the completeness of the Holy Spirit (John 17:20-23). So if you are not putting them to use, it means you have not been properly trained in your relationship with the Holy Spirit.

Everything God does, every prayer he answers, and every miracle he performs is through the Holy Spirit. (Remember Galatians 3:5) God answers ALL prayers through the Holy Spirit. When you ask God for a miracle, it is ALWAYS the Holy Ghost who performs it (Luke 11:13, Matthew 12:28).

The Holy Spirit is the Blessing of Abraham (Genesis 15:1, Galatians 3:14). The Blessing of Abraham manifests for you when you operate in the fruits, gifts, and leading of the Holy Spirit.

ROLE FIVE:

The Holy Spirit is the New Law

The Holy Spirit is the New Law that replaced the Law of Moses.

There is no new written law. That is a Blue Rabbit fantasy.

If ever there was a written law that would have given you victory, it was the Law of Moses (Galatians 3:21). It is not possible to write a better law than that one.

Jesus did not write a new law by way of written commandments. The New Covenant is written on your heart by the Holy Spirit (Romans 7:6, 2 Corinthians 3:3, Hebrews 8:6-13).

People think that following Jesus is just like following Mohammed or Buddha. You collect all of that person's teachings and then try to live by them. But following Jesus isn't like that at all. Not even close. People who do this are Deep Blue Fakes. They are not even Christians. Perhaps that is why Jesus never wrote any books. No husband wants a wife that never talks or walks with him, but instead just reads all his love letters over and over again.

Every religion on Earth has a written code they follow. Islam, Judaism, it does not matter the religion, they all follow a code. It may just be an oral one, but it is still a codification of rules. Every religion but Christianity. Christianity follows a living Lord, not a Law.

Jesus is standing right there beside you. He lives inside of you by the Holy Spirit.

At one time, the people only had God's written law with which to interact with him. But under the New Covenant, you are led directly by the man himself.

The Law of Moses was replaced with the person of the Holy Spirit.

Jesus tells you what he wants moment by moment. If you're following Jesus the way people follow Confucius, you have no idea what Christianity is about. Jesus talks to you! If he never talks to you, you are not a Christian. You are not saved. He manifests himself to all who follow him.

Why the Day of Pentecost

The Holy Spirit was sent on the day of Pentecost. God speaks the language of symbol. God established this symbol when he gave the six feasts of the Lord to Moses (Leviticus 23). (If you count Passover as a separate feast from the feast of unleavened bread, there are seven. I count them as one.) These feasts or "appointed times" are all symbols of key events in the life of Christ.

Passover/Unleavened Bread is when he died for us so that we might be free of sin.

First Fruits is when he presented himself to the Father in Heaven the Sunday after being crucified.

Pentecost is when he delivered his New Law. **It is the same day Moses delivered the old law.**

The Feast of Trumpets is when Jesus will return. Nobody knows what day or hour the last trump of this feast will sound. In the same way, we won't know what day or hour Jesus will return, but we will know the week, the month, and even the year.

(Blue Rabbit really messed that one up! He put words in Jesus' mouth, and said "No man knows the year, month, week, day, or hour of Jesus' return!" The Bible clearly says it will be in the September Rosh Hashanah timeframe. The moment of your death, however, could be at any second, so you must always be ready. I know of people who live like the devil all year, and then clean up their life the week before the feast of trumpets. They are lucky a bus doesn't run over them two weeks before Rosh Hashanah.)

Atonement is the judgment seat of Christ where all believers will make atonement for how they have treated Christ (how they have treated other believers). Jesus described it when he told of separating the sheep from the goats. You will not atone for your sins: Jesus took care of that on Passover. No, you are going to have to answer for how you treated Jesus. If you are a Judas, you are going into the lake of fire.

Tabernacles is when all the sheep believers will get their mansion in heaven.

God sent the Holy Spirit on the day of Pentecost so all people would know that the Holy Spirit was the New Law and that he would from then on fulfill the role the Law of Moses played. That is why Paul said that those who are led by the Spirit of God are the sons of God. The Holy Spirit only speaks what he hears from Jesus. He speaks the words of Jesus to you.

Likely, the reason Jesus never wrote a book was because he knew people would follow the book instead of following him. False Christians today still try to "follow the book" instead of having an active relationship with Jesus where Jesus guides and directs them personally.

How does the Holy Spirit talk to believers? Well, while he can and does use his gifts, he does not lead people that way. In fact, you have to test the gifts against his leading, because many false spirits have gone out into the world trying to fake the gifts. No, the Holy Spirit leads you exclusively by the fruits of the Spirit.

What are the fruits of the Spirit? They are his FEELINGS. Remember the Bible saying Jesus was moved with compassion? And other times he was moved with joy? That is how the Holy Spirit leads you. All the fruits of the Spirit are feelings – desires – things the Holy Spirit wants to do.

All the works of your flesh are also feelings. Your flesh does not have the power of choice. It is a slave to your will. The only thing the flesh can do is to WANT to do something. But if you listen to it, and then go do it, it is not your flesh doing it, but you yourself that did it. The flesh can only work on your emotions to go do what it wants.

In Ephesians 5: 8-10, Paul said that you, through the fruit of the Spirit, were able to prove what is acceptable to God. You know the will of God by the fruit of the Spirit.

(Some translations, and the oldest Greek copies, say, “fruit of light.” Same thing. God is light (1 John 1:5). And if we walk in the light as he is in the light, then we have fellowship with him (1 John 1:7) Walking in – being led by – the light is the same thing as being led by the Spirit.)

Can the gifts of the Spirit help? Yes. But the gifts empower you, they do not lead you. Without the fruit of the Spirit to interpret what God wants by manifesting the gift, you will abuse it. Many people get themselves in trouble because they let the flesh determine how to use the gift. Some people try to extort other people with the things the gifts of the Spirit show them. You cannot seek your own will ever when operating in the gifts. It is so very important for you to learn to be led by the fruits of the spirit in all things.

So a quick primer on the fruits of the Spirit. ALL the fruits of the Spirit are desires, wants, and things the Spirit hungers to do.

Love: This is compassion. The Holy Spirit is the Spirit of Love spoken of in 1 Corinthians 13. It is appropriate that compassion itself is one of the desires of the Holy Spirit. Jesus was moved with compassion, and so should you be. When you feel compassion coming out of your belly, that means act.

Joy: Joy is the desire of the Spirit to rejoice.

Peace: Peace is a desire to rest in God.

Longsuffering: Longsuffering is just that: a desire to endure hardship without complaining.

Gentleness: This word means Tameness. Tameness is not a real word, but it is a desire to yield. It means gentle like a horse is gentle. It is a desire to surrender to the will of God.

Goodness: This means exactly what it says. It is the desire to be good, to do good.

Faith: This is not faith proper, but rather a desire to use faith, to walk in faith, to breathe faith. It is also a hunger for God's Rhema word, to feed your faith.

Meekness: This is humility and teachableness. It is a desire for you to be invisible. It is a desire to not be the center of attention.

Temperance: This is a desire to “just say no.” It is a desire to shut down the lust of the flesh. This one is one you probably need more than any other, as it is the primary “No” you hear from Jesus. The other fruits can tell you “no” as well – if your Joy or peace goes away, that also means no. But temperance is the primary witness against things like false doctrine, bad business deals, or just about anything.

Usually, these fruits will manifest a couple of them together. Joy and Peace. Joy and Goodness. Joy and longsuffering. They are what the Holy Spirit desires to do. His fruits are the New Law you are to follow.

A word of warning, though. The desires of the Spirit come out of your belly, into your heart. If your heart is flesh-minded, and attuned to the flesh, it will take joy and have peace in the lusts of the flesh

and will ignore the desires of the Spirit. It will love the things of this world. You must discern the difference.

James refers to this when he says, “Cleanse your hearts, you double-minded. Be afflicted, mourn and weep. Let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness,” (James 4:8-9). Being led by the Spirit means you cannot be led by the flesh. How do you shut your flesh up? James 1:21 tells you. Lay aside the lust of your flesh and receive with meekness the engrafted word. Start spending copious amounts of time reading the Bible. Put your focus and attention on Jesus' teachings. Watch his word intently, keep your eyes on them, and your heart will turn from the flesh toward the Spirit. This will correct your heart so you can hear the feelings of the Spirit clearly.

You can also kill the lusts of your flesh directly so that they no longer touch your heart. Paul says in Galatians 5:24 that those who are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts. He says in Romans 8:13 that you can put to death the lusts of the flesh by exercising faith, and releasing *dunimas* – *dunimas* follows authority: commanding the lusts of the flesh to die in Jesus' name – and ministering the Holy Spirit to the lusts of your flesh (Galatians 3:5). You can kill the lusts of your flesh the same way Jesus killed the fig tree (Mark 11).

By any means, the Holy Spirit leads you through his desires. He does not lead you through the gifts. If you try to be led by the gifts, you are at very high risk of becoming a ditch dweller. It is the fruits of the Spirit that moderates the gifts and tells you how to apply them. You need to become an expert at recognizing all the fruits of the Spirit.

Before you came to Christ, you were under the control of your flesh. Most of the time, your flesh lusted for something, and you obeyed without thought. It had you very well trained. It had become an instinct to you. Even the slightest prompt from your flesh and your heart was all riled up. That is how you want to become with the fruits of the Spirit. When he desires something, you act without even realizing it. It is second nature to you. His slightest prompting causes you to obey without thought or *diakrino*. That is the level of maturity you seek to reach. If a gift goes into operation, you automatically follow the fruits that accompany it without thinking and apply the gift properly.

Role Six:

The Holy Spirit is your sword.

We already touched on this when we discussed the Holy Spirit being the Rhema of God. But let's look at a few more verses.

Luke 11:20 But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.

Matthew 12:28 But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto you.

Matthew 8:16 When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with *his* word, and healed all that were sick:

Luke 4:36 And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word *is* this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out.

Mark 1:27 And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine *is* this? for with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

I lumped all these together to give you the full picture. Jesus said he cast out devils by the Holy

Spirit. Matthew said he cast them out with his logos. But the people heard him speak with authority and (dunamis). That means he released his Logos with Rhema. If you read the Red Rabbit Hole on faith, you will see that faith speaks with absolute authority. The Holy Spirit flows dunamis to wherever faith tells him to. Remember the woman with the issue of blood? Jesus felt dunamis flow out of him to heal her (Luke 8:46). It was her faith that caused the Holy Spirit to set her free from her disease (Luke 8:48).

Ephesians 3:20 Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us,

Here, Paul says that the amount of miracle God will work for you depends on the amount of Holy Ghost dunamis you have flowing in you. Just so you know, where the New Testament says "miracle," it almost always translates the word dunamis. People who work miracles are in reality working dunamis. (Galatians 3:5). The manifestation of the working of miracles in 1 Corinthians 12:10 is the working of dunamis.

1 Corinthians 2:4 And my speech and my preaching *was* not with enticing words (logos) of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power (dunamis):

1 Corinthians 4:19 But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power (dunamis).

20 For the kingdom of God *is* not in word (logos), but in power (dunamis).

Galatians 3:5 He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles (dunamis) among you, *doeth he it* by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

I mentioned this verse earlier, but it serves to show that you exercise your sword by speaking faith. That is to say, speaking the Rhema word, which is where faith comes from.

1 John 4:4 Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world.

This verse again places the Holy Spirit as the agent of spiritual victory when it comes to the things of this life. It doesn't say greater is the word within you, but greater is HE that is within you. When you are attacked by demons, you don't confront them with scripture, you confront them with the Holy Ghost. You release the Holy Spirit. That is why you need to be fluent in tongues. The Holy Spirit can slaughter in a few seconds whatever spiritual powers that man wrestles against in the soul realm for their entire lives. Don't use psychobabble, use the Holy Spirit. The devil likes to wrestle in the mud. But as soon as the Holy Ghost steps on the scene, he's out of there. Learn to use your sword, and stop playing tiddlywinks. When demons come at you in one way, and you confront them with the Holy Spirit, they will flee from you in ten thousand different ways.

The Holy Ghost is the ONLY offensive weapon you were given.

Zechariah 4:6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This *is* the word of the LORD unto Zerubbabel, saying, Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Who *art* thou, O great mountain? before Zerubbabel *thou shalt become* a plain: and he shall bring forth the headstone *thereof with* shoutings, *crying*, Grace, grace unto it.

This verse serves to show that God does not want you to bring his word to pass in the natural, rather

he wants you to use his Spirit to bring things into existence. Whatever issue you are faced with, even in the Old Testament, people brought victory through the Holy Spirit.

Role Seven

The Holy Spirit is the vehicle of Christ's intercession in your life.

I saved the best for last. If you want to find out how Jesus prays, this is the fastest way to do it. There is nobody that teaches prayer better than Jesus.

This role of the Holy Spirit can be hard to understand because there is little foundation in popular doctrine for it. There is scant little concerning it in the Blue OR Red Rabbit worlds. People who do exercise it often have little understanding of what they are doing. (You don't have to be wise to do what a wise person does. You only have to copy them.)

To explain it, we need to look at a large swath of scripture. Please bear with me, because it is one of the most important roles the Holy Spirit plays in your life. It is often life or death for others. And it is often the only thing that can bring lost souls to repentance. Do you want your family saved? Here is a key for you.

Remember when I said understanding the character of the Holy Spirit is vital to understanding his role in your life? This is where that comes in, because Paul does not explicitly state one of the Holy Spirit's traits in this passage, but if you don't know it, you will likely conclude something that does not exist. Everyone in Paul's day understood it. **The Holy Spirit never speaks of himself, but ONLY what he hears from Jesus.** The Holy Spirit is the Rhema, not the Logos of God. Keep that firmly in mind.

Okay. This very first verse already sets the stage for the following conversation concerning intercession.

Romans 8:15 For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.

The Holy Spirit is a Spirit of adoption, and by him, we cry, "Abba Father." Abba Father is the cry of Jesus' love for the Father that is shed abroad in our hearts (Galatians 4:6, Romans 5:5 – love FOR God, not FROM God). Without that cry in your heart, you are not a believer. It is a cry for the promise of adoption as a child of God.

Romans 8:16 The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

17 And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with *him*, that we may be also glorified together.

The Holy Spirit bears witness within you that what Jesus inherited when he rose from the dead has also been promised to you. It is your PROMISED inheritance, as long as you stay true to Christ for better or for worse, through thick and thin, through times of blessing and times of persecution and suffering. What Jesus inherited, you will inherit at your resurrection and the redemption of your body.

That is a huge promise. You will be like God just as Jesus is like God. You will be just like Jesus (1 John 3:2-3). You will not be able to die. You will be able to travel between Earth and Heaven at will. The fullness of all the gifts of the Spirit will operate through you at all times (1 Corinthians 13:9-12). You will serve as a judge through all of God's kingdom, not just on Earth, but wherever angels are.

(Me, I have always yearned to see the stars. Science fiction played a big role in my teenage years. I've looked at Saturn and Jupiter through powerful telescopes and wanted to be there. I've wanted to see alien civilizations. Once I'm resurrected, I plan on doing so. Is such a thing possible? Angels live somewhere not on Earth. I want to go see it. We have been told that we will judge angels. Probably means we will be going to their planets to do so. I hope so. Sounds like a lot of fun.)

It is important you understand that Jesus' inheritance is a PROMISE to you. You don't have it yet, but at the resurrection, you will.

Romans 8:18 For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time *are* not worthy *to be compared* with the glory which shall be revealed in us.

19 For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God.

The Greek word translated “earnest expectation” means “intense anticipation.” Remember this for later. This is a description of Bible hope. Bible hope fully believes something that it has not received yet, and strongly yearns for it. The word “the creature” in the KJV would better be translated as “all creation.”

Romans 8:20 For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected *the same* in hope,

21 Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

Creation itself was made subject to corruption, decay, and death (Genesis 3:17). But in this was a promise made to it that when man was redeemed, so would it also be redeemed. Creation has hope – anticipated deliverance – that when humans are delivered from corruption, so too, it will be.

Romans 8:22 For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

All of creation “groans” and “travails in pain together” right up to this very moment.

The Greek word translated groan means “to moan together as a shared experience,” (Strong's G4959 which comes from a compounding of G4682, “with together” and G4727 “To be in straits.”) It is tempting when we read this in English to think that each individual is off somewhere suffering by themselves. You need to hold in your memory that this word means you are groaning **as a shared experience**. “Together with others.”

A single Greek word is translated as “travails in pain together.” (G4944 “to have birth pains together.” Is from a compounding of G4682 “with together” and G5605 “to experience the pains of childbirth.”) Creation has been suffering from the pains of childbirth as a shared experience since Adam sinned.

Romans 8:23 And not only *they*, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, *to wit*, the redemption of our body.

This word groan is G4727 “be in straits.” We have the first fruits of that PROMISE, the Holy Spirit, while we wait for the adoption, the promised resurrection, and the glorification of our body.

How do I know it's dealing with a promise? Because of the next verse: without a promise, there is no hope.

Romans 8:24 For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth,

why doth he yet hope for?

25 But if we hope for that we see not, *then* do we with patience wait for *it*.

Remember, Bible hope fully believes on a promise. This groaning is the by-product of having faith. Your faith is that you are a joint-heir and that you believe that God will glorify you just as he did Jesus, that you will have an eternal sin-free body. This is the PROMISE you are believing for. You fully expect it. You look forward to it. Eternal life! It consumes your desire. Not that the body you have now should be gratified, but that it should die, and be raised as a new heavenly body that can never die. Because you believe, you stand in hope, having not yet received it. The deferral causes you to groan, to say, "My Lord delays his coming! Oh, that I was clothed upon by it! How I long for it! Even so, come Lord Jesus!"

The Blue Rabbit church is constantly seeking to lay hold of the life this corrupt decaying world has to offer. Their affections are on things here below. They have *no awareness* of what is in heaven waiting for them. "He that has this hope in him purifies himself, (1 John 3:3)." If they knew what was waiting for them, they would have no hunger for the putrid world that now is. If they were filled with hope for the world to come, they would be disgusted by what this world offers. Silver, gold, money, lands, fame, power... what a load of manure. To be the Big Man or Big Woman at church... what a shovelful of carnally-minded nonsense. Why would anyone waste their time on that? (Anyone who does is - at best - a child.) The promise is so much better! Why would anyone even THINK that way? It stinks to high heaven.

And what a promise it is! "I shall raise him up on the last day." You can reverse-engineer the Gospel from this groaning. The promise that causes people to abandon their life on earth and grab hold of faith in Christ is the PROMISE of the redemption of their body into an eternal forever young one. It is this PROMISE of God that causes them to sacrifice their life here. They don't do it out of obedience and love for the Father alone. If that was all there was - a commandment to do without any promise - it would be enough. Unbelievers would still be required to do it to escape hell, and believers to not be cast away into Gehenna. But the commandment came WITH promise. Eternal life! "The Spirit bears witness with our spirit that we are the sons of God, heirs of God, and joint heirs with Christ." It is this WITNESS of the Spirit that causes the groaning, "The Spirit of adoption causes us to groan because we wait for the adoption that the Spirit bears witness to." To be transformed into a being that is a son of God *exactly* like Jesus. The Spirit bears witness, causing us to cry "Abba Father." We groan because we suffer the waiting. "How long, oh Lord, will you delay?" We *do not know how* to pray for our promised adoption.

(Because of this, intercessory prayer is hope in action.)

Romans 8:26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.

And here we get to the heart of our discussion, one of the important roles of the Holy Spirit.

It says he helps our infirmities. The word infirmities in context refers to us not knowing how to pray because we groan at the delay in receiving the promise. Of course, it can mean any infirmity, but that is what Paul is speaking about specifically.

"Likewise...." In the same way, we groan, the Holy Spirit also groans. Remember, he is the Rhema of God. He only speaks what Jesus speaks.

The word that defines all this is "helps." It is the Greek word Strong's G4878, which is a compounding of G4862 "with together" and G482 "to take hold of". G4878 means "to take hold of, opposite, together." The image is of a person helping you lift a couch.

So: The Holy Spirit does not lift by himself. If you lift, he lifts. If you don't, he doesn't. He ONLY ASSISTS you.

In other words, if you aren't praying, he isn't either.

Remember, the Holy Spirit only speaks what he hears Jesus say. That means it is Jesus who is lifting with you through the Holy Spirit. That is important for the next verse.

But the key point is the Holy Spirit does not go off somewhere by himself and pray for you. Blue Rabbit will tell you that, but it's not true. He prays THROUGH you. **If you are silent, he is not interceding for you.** That is what the word **helps** means. It means you are praying under the Rhema unction and utterance of the Holy Spirit.

We don't know how to pray as we should, so the Holy Spirit joins in and groans for us. Remember the flow of discussion is speaking of creation and we ourselves groaning to be clothed with immortality. The Holy Spirit joins in with deep groanings, with pains of childbirth – which is what all of Creation including ourselves are suffering from together as a shared experience - that cannot be put into words.

And that gives us our next Greek vocabulary word. "Which cannot be uttered," is taken by some as "cannot come out of your mouth." Therefore, the Holy Spirit is off somewhere praying by himself. No, the Greek word means "cannot be articulated in words, but in groans only." G215 means "Not speakable in talk." It is a compound of G1 "not" and G2980, "talk." Have you ever heard of a woman in the intense pain of childbirth speaking eloquent words when in the midst of a contraction? I've not. Perhaps in Shakespeare somewhere, maybe. You get burned with the articulated words when the contraction is over.

It should be noted that tongues are articulated speech. When you step over into the groanings of the Holy Spirit, you will not be speaking in tongues, either.

There are some things words cannot express. There are no words for the loss of a spouse or child. There are no words for the dire fate of sinners. That fate is beyond any articulated description.

Romans 8:27 And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what *is* the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to *the will of God*.

"He who searches the hearts" is Jesus (Hebrews 4:12-13, Revelation 2:23). It's not the Holy Spirit. Jesus knows what the Holy Spirit is groaning about because Jesus is making intercession for the saints according to the will of God (Romans 8:34, Hebrews 7:25). Remember, the Holy Spirit does not speak for himself, but only what he hears from Jesus is what he speaks. Therefore, when you start groaning through the Holy Spirit **that is Jesus praying through you.** And he will also pray in tongues through you.

Now notice something very important. Nowhere in this verse does it say Jesus is praying for YOU. It says "for the saints." This intercessory prayer is usually FOR SOMEONE ELSE, often someone you do not even know.

(Why is this important? For a discussion I won't go into now, Jesus delegated his authority on the earth to the church. If YOU don't speak it, JESUS can't do it. Whatsoever you bind on the earth is bound in the heaven, whatsoever you loose on the earth is loosed in the heaven – Matthew 16:19, 18:18. If you are walking as God intended, completely surrendered to Jesus and yearning to fulfill all Jesus' desires – then Jesus can exercise his authority on the Earth through you at any time, on the spur of the moment. Jesus never intended for you to be a rouge agent that he did not have full access to.)

This is often what is needed to get the hard cases saved. It will not work for mature believers who have cursed Jesus or the Holy Spirit and walked away. *Nothing* can renew them to repentance (Hebrews 6:4-6). But for heathens, it will set them free from the demonic strongholds they have, and deliver them up to understand and receive the Gospel.

Intercession is Jesus exercising YOUR authority on the Earth through you. With your mouth, he casts down strongholds you know nothing about. Just as the Father was in Jesus reconciling the world to himself, so too, Jesus is in you, doing his work on the Earth.

All that Jesus prays through you is based on the promised inheritance noted in Romans 8:17. (Jesus hasn't even received his kingdom yet – he is seated in his Father's throne, not his own.) Jesus knows how to pray it through. The groaning that comes through you can be as intense as the groaning Jesus had in the garden of Gethsemane. He is asking the Father for what is promised. That you be free of sin. That you receive his will done in the earth. That OTHERS receive his promise.

This kind of intercession ONLY comes through the Holy Spirit, often in tongues, but can be more focused with prophecy. And it sometimes develops into deep groanings.

I once interceded I knew not for what for several months. All I felt was an urgency in the Spirit. And I obeyed driving to and from work a half hour each way each day. Then it lifted, and a few days later, I don't remember how many, an event happened that left a person brain-dead. I just laughed, because Jesus had already prayed the answer through for them. (My wife got so mad at me!) But I knew the person would not die. It was already a done deal.

Intercession is the exercise of Bible hope in action. We have the promise. We say, Father, I don't know how to pray for such and such, so I yield myself to the Holy Spirit to pray for it, then start praying in tongues. The Holy Spirit will give you the utterance to pray for that issue. Joy is the voice of Bible hope. Many will labor in intercession until joy comes, then "If he hears us, we know we have the petitions we desired of him," and they stop. But remember the ten lepers where only one came back to Jesus to give God thanks and praise? Joy means the answer is given, but the party is just getting started.

Romans 8:34 Who *is* he that condemneth? *It is* Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us.

Think of that. When intercessory prayer under the utterance of the Holy Spirit flows through you, it is coming straight from the throneroom of God himself. It is the Holy Spirit that allows Jesus to make intercession through us. Could Jesus intercede for you off somewhere by himself? Meh. The whole point of "Christ in you the full expectation of glory" (Colossians 1:27) is that he manifests himself **through** you.

Why, Why, Why would anyone not want the full expression of the Holy Spirit flowing through them? What demon whispered in their ear and told them to tell the Holy Spirit to sit down and shut up?

Why, why, why did such and such disaster happen?

You were the one who decided to sit on the couch watching TV instead of praying in the Holy Ghost.

You were the one who decided to use political weapons instead of using the sword God gave you.

I tell you the truth, there is no prophecy of doom given in the church age that cannot be changed with intercessory prayer. All it takes is two or more to agree before the Father that the prophecy shall never happen, and it won't (Matthew 18:19). I have seen this happen *spectacularly*. Was the prophet wrong? No. Did God lie? No. Believers intervened, redeemed the time, and CHANGED it, just as the King of Ninevah did with Jonah's prophecy, or Hezekiah did with Isaiah's prophecy (Isaiah 38:1-8).

People so poorly understand the role of prophets in the church today. Some of what is believed borders on lunacy. You cannot understand these things with a carnal, natural way of looking at things. You will get it wrong every time.

It is time to lay aside the things of this life. It is time to no longer pursue the things of this life. It is time to pursue the things of Jesus. "Father I come before you in Jesus' name to pray for X's salvation. I do not know how to pray for it as I should, so I yield myself to the Holy Ghost to let Jesus pray through me for them." Then start praying in tongues for them. It might take you fifteen minutes, maybe thirty, maybe an hour, but STAY FOCUSED- he WILL start praying through you.

As a reminder, none of this information has any meaning outside of the crucified life. To believe on Jesus as the Son of God means you swear yourself to him and no longer live for yourself for the rest of this life. As Jesus said, the only thing you can give in exchange for your soul is to disown yourself, crucify yourself daily, and follow him in a personal one-on-one relationship. That means he manifests himself to you, and you obey him. Just living by his principles does not count. He needs to be living and moving through you for the rest of your life. Then, when Jesus returns to make up his crown, you will find yourself again. That is the only contract God offers.

Red Rabbit Hole Room #4

Faith



I have faith of the heart!



I have faith of the mouth, too. My spirit of faith, both believes and speaks.

Before we hop down this hole, let me point out the “Warning. Crucified Rabbits Only” sign. NONE of what is in this hole applies to you if you are not living the crucified life. If you are still on the throne of your life, and not under Jesus' control 24/7, it is almost impossible for you to implement any of the things in this rabbit hole in a productive way.

Many many people get to thinking they are going to use faith to tell God how it's going to be. That is how the devil thinks (Isaiah 14:12-14). Satan tries to use faith to make himself equal to God but free of God's control. That is what some believers try to do with faith.

Faith is not the force of Star Wars fame. No such force exists. That is the craft of witches.

Without the crucified life, you will destroy yourself with some of what is in here. Without the crucified life, “faith” becomes an act of war against God. Everything in this hole is in the context of the crucified life being a foregone conclusion and an established reality.

Let's hop on in.

SECTION ONE: WHAT IS FAITH?

Like all prophets Jesus taught by example. He was a walking parable.

Matthew 4:1 Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil.

2 And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred.

3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread.

4 But he answered and said, It is written, **Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.**

This is the first big lesson about faith. There is a lot to unpack from this passage, so I will just tell you the highlights, and come back and dig deeper so as not to miss the flow of this lead-by-example Jesus taught on faith.

Faith is built on a foundation of the crucified life / the fear of the Lord. If you are walking in the lusts of your flesh, if our flesh is not crucified, if you are being driven by your flesh, and not led by the Holy Spirit, you are at war with God, and you will not get your faith answered (except by the sheer

grace of God.)

Matthew 4:5 Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple,

6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in *their* hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

7 Jesus said unto him, It is written again, **Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.**

Faith does not put God to the test. It does not say, "Well, let's see if this is true." If God said it, it is already settled, and there is no question to test. There is a Greek word you will see soon enough: diakrino. Faith does not diakrino. It never questions or tests God. There is no need to. God cannot lie.

Matthew 4:8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;

9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.

10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, **Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.**

Faith operates from a heart of holiness. Doesn't that mean walking free of sin? No, no it does not. Holiness is best described by Jesus' answer: 100% dedicated to God's worship and service, no part of you held back or spent on yourself.

Matthew 4:4, Unpacked: The Fear of the Lord

Luke 23:39 And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

40 But the other answering rebuked him, saying, **Dost not thou fear God**, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.

42 And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.

43 And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.

"No Fear" is a favorite of Blue Rabbit teachings in faith circles but it leaves a person blind to the foundation faith stands on: the Fear of the Lord. Without it, faith will not work. Your faith only works because it pleases God, and God uses his supernatural power to answer it (Hebrews 11:6). If you are at war with God, you can forget about your faith ever working. Faith is not the imaginary Force of movie fame. Faith only works because God answers it. Without God, there would be no such thing as faith.

Only one of the two thieves was given paradise. The one who had no fear of God went to hell when he died.

James 4:1-10 speaks of this. You must be at peace with God for faith in God to bear fruit. The world and all that are in the world are God's enemies (1 John 2:15-17). If you are double-minded and believe God for the things of this world, you are in for a rough time. That's Blue Rabbit territory.

Isaiah 11:1 And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of

his roots:

2 And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

3 And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

Notice what it says Jesus had an understanding of: the fear of the Lord. Yet, what Jesus had an understanding of was faith. "All things are possible to him who has faith (Mark 9:23)." Galatians 3:23 says that we were shut up to faith until Jesus came and showed it to us. As you can see in the rabbit hole about the Holy Spirit, the spirit of the fear of the Lord is the Holy Spirit's gift of faith. They are the same thing.

Luke 12:4 And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

Jesus never taught that you were to never fear God. Here, he teaches that you ARE to fear God. You are to fear God in the same way you might fear a person who was trying to kill you or your child. (Note: the word hell in Luke 12:5 is not talking about Hades, the place of damned souls, but Gehenna, the Lake of Fire, where both body and soul will burn forever.)

What is the fear of the Lord?

Proverbs 8:13 The fear of the LORD *is* to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.

Romans 3:10 As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one:

...18 There is no fear of God before their eyes.

If a person truly fears God and is truly afraid to sin against him, that is faith. Why? Because he believes the word God said not to do that. Faith always believes what God says, even if it makes you afraid. (For a more in-depth discussion about this, see the Red Rabbit Hole on fear.) Facing the wrath of God is the most terrifying thing in the universe because his wrath is eternal and never-ending and it has no mercy (2 Corinthians 5:9-11, Hebrews 10:30-31).

Faith in God is built on a foundation of the fear of the Lord where you do nothing that you know will anger God. You do not choose sin. You do not war and fight. You do not walk in the lust of your flesh.

Psalms 24:3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy place?

4 He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the LORD, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

1 Peter 3:8 Finally, *be ye* all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, *be* pitiful, *be* courteous:

9 Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing.

10 For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile:

11 Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it.

12 For the eyes of the Lord *are* over the righteous, and his ears *are open* unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord *is* against them that do evil.

The face of the Lord is against those who walk in the lust of their flesh. And Jesus showed you how to kill it: fast from it. Do not spend money on your worldly desires. Walk in Jesus' footsteps.

Jesus fasted for forty days *before* the devil tempted him. Fasting does not change God – he never changes. Fasting does not change the devil. Fasting serves to humble your heart and to break the voice of your flesh from off of your heart. This puts you in a position where you can use faith in God.

Jesus fasted often. (Psalm 35:13, 69:10, and 109:24 are all prophecies about Jesus.) If you read John 4:4-43, (specifically 31-33), you will see that even though Jesus was hungry and thirsty, when the Spirit started moving, he crucified his flesh to follow after God. Jesus lived the crucified life. His attention was not on his flesh, it was on the Spirit. He followed the Spirit.

People who fast after the carnal mind do not become humble. No, they become proud. Jesus said to fast secretly. True fasting remains hidden from other people. People who make a great show about fasting tend to become arrogant. Such fasting is a waste of time.

Matthew 4:4, Unpacked: The Crucified Life

Notice that Jesus fasted for forty days and nights. Please note, this was a supernatural fast for it says that *afterward*, he was hungry. It is not something you should just do on your own, because it can kill you. Without the power of the Holy Spirit to sustain you, it can adversely affect your health.

The devil then tried to tempt the lusts of his flesh. “Command these stones be made bread. Use your faith on them to satisfy your flesh.”

Galatians 6:14 But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world.

Galatians 2:20 I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

Faith in God is built on a foundation of the crucified life. Without it, you are at war with God. You have no fear of God, and you constantly provoke him to anger. After all, your contract when you swore yourself to Jesus is that you were to be crucified with Christ, dead and gone, never to be seen again until he returns and raises you from the dead. So why is this stinky thing all up in God's face?

You must be at peace with God for your faith in him to work.

Matthew 4:4, Unpacked: The Rhema of God

Jesus' answer reveals even more. “Man shall live by every Rhema that proceeds out of the mouth of God.” You need food for the body, but you need to hear the Rhema of God even more than you need to eat and drink. Rhema is where your life comes from.

In the rabbit hole about the Holy Spirit, you will find that the Holy Spirit is the Rhema of God.

Romans 10:17 says that faith ONLY comes from hearing the Rhema of God. You cannot get faith from Logos. (Jesus is the Logos and the Holy Spirit is the Rhema.) Here, Jesus tells you that you live by faith and that you live by the Rhema.

Matthew 4:7, Unpacked: Do not test God

Diakrino. It is a Greek word that means "through the use of judging." It means to judge and be critical of something. In most places in English Bibles, it is translated as doubt, but it does not mean doubt. (As far as I can find, the Bible is the only place that translates ancient Greek diakrino as doubt.) Diakrino means to be judgmental. That is why Jesus said, "Judge not," (Matthew 7:1).

Train yourself never to judge anything. (Hello politics!)

Faith does not diakrino. It never questions or tests God. There is no need to. God cannot lie.

In Jesus' statement, **you see the primary operation of faith at work**. As soon as you take a stand of faith, you never ever question it. You never question or contradict God's word. If God said it, there is no need for you to even think about it. "Why do you take thought for tomorrow?" (Matthew 6:25-34).

Faith never diakrinoes. It never puts God to the test. It doesn't even think about putting God to the test.

But diakrino has another sneaky back door the devil likes to use. When you judge another person, saved or unsaved, you judge God and put him to the test yet again, because you are saying that God is not judging that person properly. Vengeance belongs to God, it does not belong to you (Romans 12:19). Just keep your mouth *and heart* off of other people. It's none of your business.

James 4:11 Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of *his* brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

12 There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?

God is the only lawgiver. God is the only judge.

Only God is able to save or destroy. Who are you to judge? You can do neither.

People who demand their or other people's rights and justice are overflowing with diakrino. It is the number one killer of faith in God on the surface of the earth.

James said that if you had even a single instance of diakrino, you should not expect God to give you anything.

James 1:6 But let him ask in faith, without a single diakrino. For he that diakrinoes is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

7 For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.

8 A double minded man *is* unstable in all his ways.

Paul even said that if you diakrinoed **yourself**, it would kill your faith.

Romans 14:22 Hast thou faith? have *it* to thyself before God. Happy *is* he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

23 And he that diakrinoes is damned if he eat, because *he eateth* not of faith: for whatsoever *is* not of faith is sin.

From the moment you pray the prayer of faith, from that moment on, you believe you have already received it from God, God has already given it to you, and you never even consider anything else.

But we are in luck when it comes to this seemingly impossible task. James says that all temptation to diakrino (sin) comes from the flesh you have crucified and fasted into silence. So, if you've done the first step Jesus showed you, you will not have problems with this "don't judge God or man" step.

James 1:13 Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man:

14 But every man is tempted, **when he is drawn away of his own lust**, and enticed.

15 Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.

The lust of your flesh WILL tempt you to put God to the test. You will notice that when the Devil came to tempt Jesus, he tried to tempt him at all points of his flesh. Hunger. Pride. Diakrino of God, Greed. If your flesh is dead and does not touch your heart, the devil has no access point to you, and he cannot knock you off of your faith.

Matthew 4:10, Unpacked: Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

Faith operates from a heart of holiness. Doesn't holiness mean walking free of sin? No, **no it does not**. During the Temple days, a bowl that was in the temple was holy, even though it did not have any willpower or soul, and therefore did not have the ability to sin. An identical bowl that was outside of the temple was NOT holy because it was not dedicated to the temple. Holiness is best described by Jesus' answer: 100% dedicated to God's worship and service, no part of yourself held back or spent on yourself.

Numbers 15:39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that **ye seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use to go a whoring:**

40 That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and **be holy** unto your God.

Holiness means you serve God and ONLY God. You do not serve yourself, your interests, or your ambitions. Your life is not about you.

That means your thought life is void of political and social intrigue. You don't let your mind grouse about vengeance or your next scheme for money. Cars, fishing, soap operas, sports, or whatever else it is you lust after. Instead, your thoughts and heart are on doing the good works he gives you, of being in his house, and of praise and worship for the Father. Your thoughts are consumed with him, and nothing else.

Walking Out Holiness in Your Daily Life

Ephesians 4:28 Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with *his* hands

the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

Colossians 3:22 Servants, obey in all things *your* masters according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God:

23 And whatsoever ye do, do *it* heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men;

24 Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ.

In all you do, you serve the Lord and not man. For some people, that means you have to change jobs, because your current job may not allow you to glorify God with it. (The Lord will give you wisdom.) But for your faith to work, you need to live a holy life dedicated to God in every aspect.

Faith only works in an environment of holiness. It swims in a sea of holiness (1 John 3:22).

Summary: The Three Foundations Faith Stands On

Walking free of the lust of the flesh.

Not judging the Father (diakrino). It is not possible to judge another man – or even yourself – without judging the Father (James 4:11-12). Vengeance does not belong to you, it belongs to the Father only. (Only the Holy Spirit may engage in diakrino: 1 Corinthians 2:15.)

Walking in holiness. Your life is not about you, it is about serving the Father in praise and good works.

Without these three overriding realities, your faith will be crippled or will not work at all. Without them, you don't have faith in God.

Abraham's Red Rabbit Hole About Faith!

If you hop on over to the adjacent room here, we can look at the Abraham exhibit.

Romans 4:17 (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, *even* God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they were.

18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to that which was spoken, So shall thy seed be.

19 And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sara's womb:

20 He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;

21 And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform.

22 And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

23 Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;

24 But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead;

25 Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

There is a lot to unpack here, so let's start digging. The KJV and other translations obscure some of the things that are written here, but we need to know them.

Unpacking Romans 4:18: Bible Hope

Bible hope is different than what we call hope. We hope to receive something in the future. Bible hope does not. Bible hope believes it has already received it from God. Notice that verse 17 says God calls things that do not exist as if they already did? That's because as soon as God speaks it, it does exist.

Romans 8:24 For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?

25 But if we hope for that we see not, *then* do we with patience wait for *it*.

From the moment you enter into faith, hope is born. Hope lives right up until the moment God's Spirit manifests your hope in the physical world. Hebrews 3:6 says that hope's rejoicing in the promise is what protects your faith from dying.

(If you caught it, you now know that patience is not a passive thing. It is a time of rejoicing and praise. Patience is not a couch potato.)

Hebrews 3:6 But Christ as a son over his own house; whose house are we, **if we hold fast** the confidence and **the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end**.

(We will look at the Greek word translated “confidence” in this verse later. It is parrhesia, which means bold speaking and is the voice of faith. It speaks with confidence and authority, and deserves a Red Rabbit Room all its own.)

At the promise of God, Abraham latched on to the hope that was born there, and never let it go. You will see if you read the parable of the sower in Matthew 13:20, that God's word brings the joy of hope with it whenever a person believes what he says. But, those who are poor soil such that they do not bear fruit let go of their joy and hope over time.

Bible hope does not wish for something, Bible hope **believes it already has it**. And, it is filled with joy because of it.

Unpacking Romans 4:18: Promise-Based Faith

Notice also, that Abraham's faith and hope were based on a rhema-based **promise** of God.

“According to that which was spoken, **So shall thy seed be,**” (Genesis 15:5).

Without God's PROMISE, Abraham would have had no faith at all. Abraham did not just believe God willy-nilly for whatever he wanted. He stood on a PROMISE. It was entirely a matter of God's grace. Abraham did not earn it. Faith only works by God's promise. You cannot earn or negotiate God's answer to your faith. It is entirely a matter of God's grace and favor that he answers any of your prayers. Without a Rhema promise, there is no faith.

But God gave you the greatest promise in the universe, more blessed than any promise you could imagine.

Unpacking Romans 4:19: "Don't Even Think About It!"

And being not weak in faith, he **considered not (the contrary part)**: he refused to even think about anything else.

"And being not diseased or crippled in faith..." would be a better translation.

But what we want to look at is "he considered not."

Abraham never even let anything but the promise enter his mind, thoughts, or heart. He just flat-out refused to think about it.

Why would he? God already said he would take care of it. What's to think about?

Matthew 6:24 No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

25 Therefore I say unto you, **Take no thought for your life**, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

As long as you have a double mind, standing in faith before God, and then worrying about it on the other hand, your faith will not get answered. Do what Jesus said. Be like Abraham. Take no thought for your life. Be anxious for nothing. Just thank and praise God for all his blessings. Do not even bring mammon before God's face. God does not want to see that ugly thing in your thoughts or heart.

Unpacking Romans 4:20: Diakrino

He **staggered (diakrinoed) not at the promise of God...** There is that word diakrino, again. I wish they would have translated it, "He did not judge the promise of God." Abraham did not become judgmental or critical of God's promise. "Well, now how are you going to do that? We're both well beyond child-bearing years." He did not analyze it. He did not evaluate it. The only reason you bite a gold coin is because you think it might be fake. Nothing God says is fake. You do not test it to see if it is real. You just believe it with your whole heart and come nowhere near it with diakrino.

Judgmental people do not get their faith answered.

But another big diakrino clue is that unbelief is what causes you to diakrino, not the other way around. Diakrino does not cause unbelief, unbelief causes diakrino.

People get that backward.

The Greek word here for unbelief is *apistia* ("a" (contraction of "aneu"): "without," "pistia": "faith.")

Where does unbelief come from? It comes from your flesh. ALL of it comes from your flesh. If you are born again, your spirit is sinless (1 John 3:9). Not a single iota of unbelief comes from your spirit. That's why you need to live a fasted life. That is why your flesh must never touch your heart, not even once. It is your flesh the devil tries to use to get you to diakrino. If he can move you over into that, he can kill your faith. There must be nothing in you that the devil can tempt (John 14:30).

To help you understand diakrino let's look at what Jesus said when Peter did it.

Matthew 14:29 And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus.

30 But when he **saw the wind boisterous**, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me.

31 And immediately Jesus stretched forth *his* hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou double (stand in two places at once)?

When he considered the contrary part, Peter doubled. That is what diakrino is : doubling.

Considering two opinions. Let your eye be single (Matthew 6:22).

Unpacking Romans 4:20: Was "Strong" in Faith...

Blue bonked his head on this one, but you might not see it depending on what translation you use. Most translations get it right, but the KJV says "was strong in faith." The Greek, however, is a passive verb, which means it was something done TO Abraham, not something Abraham did. When Abraham gave God glory, God strengthened his faith.

The KJV gets the giving glory part right, as in the Greek, that verb is active on Abraham's part. Some of the other translations miss that part, and make it past tense. (You can forgive them though, since it is in the aorist tense, which does not have a time reference associated with it. You have to forgive them. You don't want to diakrino.)

Big Red Rabbit Take-Away: As you give God glory and praise for his promise, **God himself makes your faith stronger.**

God inhabits your praise (Psalm 22:3), and when you give him glory for his promise, he fills your faith with power.

And that brings us to the next head-bonker on the word "strong." In Greek it is "endunamoo (enedynamōthē)." It means to fill with **dunamis**. This is a Greek word you want to know because it is the miracle-working power of God's Holy Spirit. This is often the word they translate as "miracle" or "mighty work." "He therefore that ministers the Spirit and works dunamis among you, does he do it by the works of the Law, or by the hearing of faith?" Galatians 3:5

In other words, as Abraham gave God glory, God filled his faith with miracle-working power.

And as **you** give God glory, he fills your faith with the miracle-working power of the Holy Spirit. And then your faith becomes sight. So believe God's promise, and give him glory for it. (Remember this for the discussion on parhessia.)

"So God filled Abraham's faith with miracle-working power as he gave God Glory for his promise."

Unpacking Romans 4:21: Foundational Faith

Romans 4:21 And being fully persuaded that what God had promised, he was able also to perform.

Here is a clue for you as to how to make your heart quick to believe anything God promises you, and to not step over into unbelief with a hard heart. You only need to believe one thing: What God promises, he is able to do. That's it. From that core belief, all others spring.

I don't like the term, "being fully persuaded." The Greek means "being fully clothed with." Persuaded? Just the term leaves open that you might not be. But you CAN completely clothe yourself with a mindset: "God can do anything he promises."

Jesus walked and talked this mindset. You need to be fully clothed with it. "With God, all things are possible, nothing is impossible with God. Nothing." That is a bedrock.

Matthew 17:20 And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and **nothing shall be impossible** unto you.

Matthew 19:26 But Jesus beheld *them*, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but **with**

God all things are possible.

Mark 9:23 Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, **all things are possible to him that believeth.**

Mark 14:36 And he said, Abba, Father, **all things are possible unto thee**; take away this cup from me: nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt.

Luke 18:27 And he said, The things which are impossible with men **are possible with God.**

Even in Jesus' darkest hour, he fully believed that it was possible for God to remove the cup of crucifixion from him. He knew it was possible. But it would not have fulfilled the will of the Father, and it would have robbed you of your promise from God.

Even the angels have this mindset:

Luke 1:37 For with **God nothing** (no Rhema) **shall be impossible.**

Unpacking Romans 4:22-25: Our Promise

Verse 22 says that because Abraham believed what God said, it was imputed to him for righteousness. His faith made him righteous before God, even though he was a sinner, and even though he sinned later, God would no longer impute sin to him.

But...

This was written for us as well. Paul says in verses 24 and 25 that righteousness will be imputed to us if we believe his promise he made to us when he delivered Jesus for our offenses, and raised Jesus from the dead again for our justification – if we swear to Jesus as our Lord.

Romans 4:22 And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

23 Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;

24 But for us also, to whom it **shall be imputed**, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead;

25 Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

Some people don't like the phrase, "shall be imputed." They like to think that their faith has already made them righteous in God's eyes, no matter what they do. But that is a Blue Rabbit fantasy. Jesus' blood *does* make you perfect before God... if you stay under the blood. There is a time coming when God will remove the blood of Jesus from those who abused it, and will place all of their sins back on them. (Oh, you didn't know that? That's for a later discussion about the judgment seat of Christ-Hebrews 10:29-31.)

In Greek, verse 24 says that God is on the edge of crediting you with righteousness because of your sworn faith in Jesus – but he hasn't done it yet. And he won't do it until the judgment seat of Christ. That is when you will inherit the kingdom and the righteousness of Abraham. Sorry. God's not stupid.

Many people think that they can pray the prayer, then treat Jesus like dirt. Blue Rabbit tells them that. Paul was very clear to say that if you lived your life for the lust of the flesh after coming to Jesus, you would in no wise inherit the Kingdom of Heaven (1 Corinthians 6:9-10, Galatians 5:19-21, Ephesians 5:5).

But...

God gave Jesus as a promise to you. He promised that if you gave yourself to Jesus and lived for

him for the rest of your life, you would live forever and inherit all God has. Along with Jesus, he will freely give you all things (Romans 8:30-34). But you have to crucify your flesh and walk in holiness, or you do not believe in Jesus. You are breaking faith. God even gave you the Holy Spirit as a down payment on that promise (2 Corinthians 1:22, 5:5, Ephesians 1:13-14). God has never given any man a better promise than that.

"This is my body which is broken for you. This is my blood which is shed for you," (Luke 22:19-20, 1 Corinthians 11:24-25). Jesus was crucified as God's promise to you. You, as a singular individual. He delivered up his own son for you, what greater promise could he make? God will freely give you all things with Jesus, but they are with Jesus, not with this world. You can only find them in Jesus.

Jesus is God's promise to you. ALL faith works on a promise. Without a promise, there is no faith, nothing to believe. All that God will do for you is in Jesus.

Isaiah 53:4 Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

5 But he *was* wounded for our transgressions, *he was* bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace *was* upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

1 Peter 2:24 Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed.

25 For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

God will set you free from the guilt of all your sins, and he will set you free from the desire of your flesh to even commit sin in the first place. He will give you peace with him. With the world, you will have tribulation, because they will hate you just like they hated Jesus. But you will have peace and joy in the Holy Ghost before God. God will heal you of all disease if you will believe on the promise he made at the cross. And Jesus will lead you all the days of your life- which will be forever.

Train yourself to take no thought for tomorrow, and to never judge (diakrino) anyone.

The Mark 11:22-26 Red Rabbit Hole About Faith!

Mark 11:21 And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away.

22 And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God.

23 For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.

24 Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive *them*, and ye shall have *them*.

25 And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.

26 But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

Unpacking Mark 11:22

There is in the Greek an objective genitive case. Ordinarily, in English, the genitive case indicates

possession. That would mean in this verse, that it is speaking of God's faith, or, God's kind of faith. "Have the God kind of faith." But it does not mean that in the Greek.

The Greek has an objective genitive case. The genitive noun receives the action of the verbal component of the noun that invoked it. In this verse, "faith" has a strong verbal component, reinforced by the word have. That means God is the object of one's faith. The KJV got it right.

By default, there is only one kind of faith that God calls faith, so by having faith in God, you are having the God kind of faith. So, people are not wrong to say have the God kind of faith. But Jesus is talking about placing your faith in God. Faith is not "the force." There is no such thing as "the force." There is only God.

If God did not exist, faith would not work. Your heart was created to believe on the only God in existence. Foolishly, it believes on things that are not God.

Unpacking Mark 11:23: Believe God as you speak to the mountain

"Whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea..."

Notice here that Jesus said to speak to the mountain, not to God. This implies that you believe God *will do what you say*. This also implies that you are abiding in God's presence, and he hears you always. We know God hears us always, even every thought we think. And that is what holiness is: walking in his presence. (Your interior monologue needs to be free of the lust of the flesh, diakrino, vengeance, and strife.)

As Jesus said when he raised Lazarus from the dead, "Father, I know that you always hear me," (John 11:42).

So, in this verse, you are not praying to God. You are giving a faith command from out of the presence of God.

Unpacking Mark 11:23: Faith does not judge or double in heart or thought.

"And shall not diakrino in his heart..." We covered diakrino earlier, but just let me point out that your heart includes both your mind and your feelings. Jesus said, why do you think evil in your hearts? (Matthew 9:4). James said "Purify your hearts, you double-minded," (James 4:8). Biblically speaking, your thoughts are just how your heart sorts out its feelings. They are two parts of the same thing. If you think it in your head, you are thinking it in your heart.

Unpacking Mark 11:23: Faith receives the instant it speaks

This is the **PRIMARY CONCEPT** you need to get from Mark 11:23. The moment you speak (or act) is a **release point**, a pivot point in time. Before that instant, that twinkle of an eye, faith did not produce. After that instant, faith has already produced, it is already done by God. Things went from "never going to be," to "have always been that way," like flipping a switch. When you have faith in God, God does it the instant you activate your faith in him.

You believe it is done in that very instant. Then, the Holy Ghost manifests it in the natural over time.

But if you believe God hasn't done it yet, you have diakrinoed him. You have judged him unfaithful.

Let's look at some of the Greek.

"But shall believe that those things which he says ~~shall~~ ARE (Greek is present tense) ~~come to pass~~ DONE (Greek is "created");"

From then on, what you say is, "When I believed, I received from God. He's not going to do it, he's already done it, glory be to God, thank you, Father."

The woman with the issue of blood created a release point when she said, "If I can but touch his garment, I shall be healed," (Mark 5:25-34). She did, and she was.

This is how faith in God works. God does it the instant you exercise your faith, the instant you make your decision. Abraham became the father of many nations the instant he believed. It was his, from that moment on.

This focal point of faith is the key takeaway point you need to get from Mark 11:23. You believe **GOD MAKES IT FOR YOU THE INSTANT YOU SPEAK IT.**

He is not *going* to make it, he *already has* in the split instant you spoke it.

If you believe God is *going to do* something you said, you have already failed. Your yea was not yea, or your nay was not nay. You have diakrinoed. Remember, James said this was what you need to keep pure above all things (James 5:12). (As far as God is concerned, when you say something, you have sworn to it.)

Jesus further reinforced this in verse 24, when he said, when you stand praying, believe that you receive it **right then**. The moment of your prayer becomes the release point of your faith. Do not believe that you are *going to* receive it, believe you *already* received it the split second you asked for it. Thereafter, it's already done, and you just thank and give God glory for it.

(There is another avenue of diakrino of God that should get a dishonorable mention. Blue Rabbit will tell you that every word of God has to be confirmed in the mouth of two or three witnesses. No, it does not. The Bible does not say that. It says every accusation of evil against a person has to be confirmed in the mouth of two or three witnesses or you are not to believe it. God cannot lie. Therefore every word he speaks is confirmed, established, chiseled in stone, etc, the moment he speaks it. To say, "I need another witness before I will believe God" is pure unadulterated diakrino. Thank God for his grace.)

Unpacking Mark 11:25-26: God's Grace

Jesus then states that if you do not forgive all others their sins against you, God will extend the same grace to you that you are extending to them, and will not respond to your faith. Unforgiveness is diakrino, after all. But if you hold nothing against others, God will hold nothing against you.

The Sermon on the Mount Red Rabbit Hole About Faith!

People do not realize it, but Jesus went into much greater detail about the things he stated in Mark 11 and the details found in Romans chapter 4 in his sermon on the mount found in Matthew chapters 5-7. They are placed in a different order, however.

The Book of Matthew was not written in strict chronological order. Rather, the information Matthew presented was placed in topical order. This was a common writing style at that time. Luke places things in more of a chronological order. Matthew lumps a lot of the things Jesus said at different times together all in one spot.

Extra Credit For You: Unpacking the Sermon on the Mount

Matthew 5:-19 deals with walking in holiness before God.

Matthew 5:20-48 deals with a smattering of both diakrino against other people, and of walking in the lust of the flesh.

Matthew 6:1-13 deals with your faith relationship you have with God.

Matthew 6:14-15 again warns that diakrino against other people will kill your faith dead.

Matthew 6:16-34 Jesus warns against the cares of this life and specifically money. This is the same lesson expounded on where Abraham “considered not, didn't even look at, what was contrary to God's promise. God sees money as a false God, and covetousness is fixing your eyes on that which contradicts his word and care for you. It is a form of diakrino to be concerned with the getting of “stuff.”

Matthew 7:1-6 just flat out tells you not to diakrino. Period. The word “judge” there is “krino.” “Do not use krino.”

Matthew 7:7-11 Jesus tells you how to operate in faith. This is the equivalent of Marl 11:23.

Read through this passage, and see if you can perceive the mindset Jesus had and was trying to convey to people who were trained to think like the world thinks.

The Red Rabbit Room of Parrhesia

I said earlier that we would give parrhesia a room all of its own. This is the verse we encountered it in. As you will see, God gave you the Holy Spirit so you could engage in parhessia. This is the core of using faith.

Hebrews 3:6 But Christ as a son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the **confidence** and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

The English word “confidence” is almost entirely a matter of the heart. It does not carry the idea of **saying anything**. People read this verse and think, “I just have to remain confident.” But that is NOT what the Greek word means. It is an *extremely* poor translation, and will rob you of ever getting your faith answered.

It is a Deep Blue Fake.

The Greek word translated as confidence is Strong's G3954, parrhesia, which means “all outspokenness.” It has at its root, a word which means **to utter**. This Greek word means to speak boldly, yet your translation makes you think it is just “confidence of the heart.” It means “confidence of the mouth,” in Greek.

In almost every instance in the New Testament, the word is explicitly used in the context of speech, and in the few uses where it is not expressly stated, speech is very strongly implied. One would be hard-pressed to imagine speech was not involved. “Come boldly before the throne of Grace...” Hebrews 4:16. Why would you do that and not say anything? “Yes, you walked in like you own the place, what is it that you want?”

Yet every translation I looked at called it boldness or confidence in Hebrews 3:6. **Neither of those two words points to your speech.** They only refer to your heart, not your mouth.

And this is a big problem in all the teachings of faith that are out there.

Faith is not of the heart.

Because the translators think faith is of the heart only, and not of the mouth, they miss it. “Sure, right. Faith of the mouth! Give *me* some of them funny carrots.” So it never crosses their mind that Paul is talking about speech, not about confidence of the heart. **If you are not speaking, Jesus is not responsible for you.** Because, if you are not speaking, **you are not manifesting faith.**

Faith speaks from the gut. It does not come from your heart, it comes from your belly.

People who only have faith in the heart are not walking in what God calls faith. When I say “faith,” they think “heart-kind of faith.” I got this! Then, when they apply the mechanics of spirit-kind of faith to soul-kind of faith, it doesn't work. Face plant!

But they see you using spirit-kind of faith and getting results, so they double down on the soul-kind of faith, and it still doesn't work. It can never work. But they're doing the same thing!

No, they are playing the wrong ballgame.

They aren't even in the same ballpark.

Heart faith by itself smells funny to God. Perverse. The God-kind of faith is spirit, not soul. Your heart is your soul. The God-kind of faith comes from your belly, not your heart.

(Then some try to use faith for the lust of their flesh. This is an abomination before God. It is an act of war against God.)

2 Corinthians 4:13 We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak;

What God calls faith does not come from your heart. It doesn't, despite what Blue Rabbit tells you. "Believe with all your heart!" This verse says it comes from your spirit. Your spirit is a spirit of faith, just like Jesus' spirit is. Just like God is.

The Holy Spirit gives birth to spirit (John 3:6). When he gives you faith, he gives it to your spirit (Romans 8:16): he bears witness to your spirit, not your heart. From your spirit, faith is shed abroad into your heart, and with your heart, you BELIEVE to salvation. And with your mouth, you SPEAK to salvation. (Romans 10:10.)

Faith is a spiritual substance. It is not soul-substance. (And it is not flesh-hunger.) What God honors as faith comes from your spirit. ***If it does not come from your spirit, God does not call it faith.*** Your spirit has faith, but your earthly soul also has a pretend copy of faith that it uses. For the rest of this discussion, when I say faith, I am discussing spirit faith, not soul faith.

Your heart? Your heart will believe *anything*. It believes all kinds of crazy stuff. “Elvis is alive! The earth is flat! The moon and sun are the same size. It's a conspiracy, for real! Santa is real! These are my lucky socks!”

It's like a horse roaming around aimlessly in its pasture.

But when the cowboy saddles the horse and begins to ride it, the horse no longer wanders aimlessly. It goes where the cowboy tells it to.

In the same way, faith comes from your spirit. The spirit tells the heart **what** to believe, and tells the mouth **what** to say. Faith, from your spirit in your belly, believes with your heart and speaks with your mouth. Faith comes from the spirit. It does not come from the heart. It comes from your belly. Jesus said, "The words I speak to you, they are spirit and they are life" (John 6:63). Jesus spoke from his

spirit. He did not speak from the heart.
And neither should you.

This is why so many people fail at faith. They do not speak it from their belly, they speak it from the heart. The heart doesn't HAVE any God-kind of faith. You have as much faith of the mouth as you do faith of the heart. Do you ever hear anyone say, "Faith is so strong in my mouth today! I can just hear the faith rising in my mouth!" What God calls faith comes from your belly. Your heart is just a conduit. Your mouth is just a conduit.

You can sincerely believe something with your whole heart – even believe God's word - and it won't do you an iota of good. That is just you, roleplaying.

(The word hypocrite means roleplayer in the Greek. A pretend-actor.)

Several decades ago, I heard faith teachers say, "When the word got down in my spirit, then my faith started working for me." Or something along those lines. They would sometimes physically indicate their belly. This is not completely scriptural and is more of a description of their experience. But it illustrates the point. What God calls faith comes out of your belly, your spirit, not out of your heart. And, despite the preacher's experience, you can speak faith from your belly from day one, not several days later when you finally DECIDE to believe what the Holy Spirit confirmed all along. Your born-again spirit cannot sin, and it does not speak unbelief. Speak God's word from your belly, and let your heart get in line. Strap your cart to the back of the horse, not the front.

Faith comes from your belly, it does not come from your heart. It is faith from the belly that gets answered, not faith from the heart. It is faith from the belly that will sustain you till you pass from this earth. Faith from the belly is as eternal as the Holy Spirit is. Faith from the heart will disappear as soon as the wind blows in a different direction.

Jesus illustrated parrhesia this way:

Luke 18:1 And he spake a parable unto them *to this end*, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint (go into uselessness);

2 Saying, There was in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man:

3 And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.

4 And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;

5 Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.

6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith.

7 And shall not God avenge (bring vengeance and deliverance to) his own elect, which cry (Haloo!) day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?

8 I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

(I added parentheticals for clarity.)

What Jesus calls faith is when you cry aloud to God day and night. Now we know from the foundational teaching on faith Jesus is not talking about asking God to do it over and over like as widow did to the judge. Jesus is talking about (loudly) coming before God and giving him glory for

having already given it to you. The word “cry” in verse 7 means to loudly yell, “Hey!” to get someone's attention. That is what parrhesia is: speaking boldly above the noise with full authority.

Anything short of that, he does not call it faith.

Now, remember, Jesus said that when you pray, you should enter into your closet and pray in secret, and your Father, who sees in secret will reward you openly (Matthew 6:6). But if you are not speaking boldly, you are not exercising faith, and Jesus is not responsible for you.

SECTION TWO: SOME POINTS ON FAITH

Point 1: Faith has a momentary world-view and a long-haul world-view.

When we think of faith, the momentary view should not be the first to come to mind. It's an occasional thing. Sometimes, people think that that is all there is to faith. We tend to think in terms of singular events and items. Healing. A specific need. Getting born again. But this is not the primary use of faith. It is very short-sighted.

The primary use of faith is when you believe a promise of God **but die without receiving it**. This is the most important view *because this is the one your salvation is based on*.

Hebrews 11:13 These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of *them*, and embraced *them*, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.

People think “Well, I believed (past tense, momentary event) so I'm saved.” The moment you swear yourself to Jesus, you are born again. But you are not saved unless you **die** in faith. Just because you are born again does not mean you are going to heaven. Your faith has to be alive and active when you die, or heaven will not be your home. Backslid people do not go to heaven. People who have taken to living for the things of this life do not inherit eternal life.

2 Corinthians 13:5 Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobates?

If you cannot sense Jesus Christ within you, then you very likely have walked away from him, and are reprobate.

The faith you stand on is that Jesus is your Lord and that he is alive and in you to be your Lord. You obey and follow and seek after him. He is your life and light.

People who have gone back into living after the lusts and desires of their flesh and of this world will not inherit the kingdom of heaven (1 Corinthians 6:9-10, Galatians 5:19-21, Ephesians 5:3-6).

Many born-again people drift away from Jesus and live for this life. Slowly, over time, they no longer live for Jesus, but they are living for themselves. They lose their salvation. Are they still born again? Yes. But if they die, they will be damned for eternity. Jude called them the twice-dead. They have failed to have long-haul faith.

Hebrews 10:25 Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some *is*; but exhorting *one another*: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

26 For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

Their faith in Christ gets choked by the cares and riches and lusts of this life, and their faith does not produce the fruit of eternal salvation for them (Matthew 13:22, Mark 4:18-19, Luke 8:14).

Some people hear me say this and think I'm talking about salvation by works. "What? I can't sin?" And they feel themselves coming under the bondage of having to obey a set of rules. But that's simply how a spiritual baby's **carnal mind** reacts.

Salvation is not based on works. Good works **cannot** save you, ***bad works cannot unsave you.***

(Your theology is still based on works if you think bad works are what causes you to lose your salvation. Giving up on your faith, or letting it die on the vine, is what unsaves you.)

Salvation has to do with an unyielding, unrelenting, unswerving faith in God and in his Son. Walking free of the lusts of the flesh, not judging God or others, and walking in holiness (servicing God). The reward you receive when Jesus returns has everything to do with your works, good and bad. But your salvation has to do with battle-tested victorious faith.

Your works may be burned up, but your faith will survive (1 Corinthians 3:15).

Jesus said, "He that endures to the end shall be saved," and, "He that overcomes I will not blot their name out of the book of life but will confess them before my Father." (Your name has to be there in order for it to be blotted out. Judas' name was blotted out – Psalm 69:28.) That has always been the stance of scripture. It has not changed since the day it was written. The Bible has always said, "They loved not their lives unto the death (till the moment they died)."

You are saved by ***unending*** faith. Without faith, works mean nothing.

What **DOES** cause you to lose your salvation is rejecting Christ in your life or by walking away from him. It doesn't necessarily mean you are angry with him, it usually just means you were more interested in this world and just drifted away. Drifting away from Christ **WILL** unsave you, even if you **ARE** born again. Every one of the people in Matthew 7:22 will have been born again. People who aren't born again don't have the authority to cast out devils (Acts 19:13-16, Mark 16:17). Many born-again people are going to go into in the Lake of Fire on the day Jesus divides the sheep from the goats. (About two-thirds of all believers will go there – Zechariah 13:78.) They will burn right along with the Beast and the False Prophet (Revelation 19:20).

The Lord took me to Hell once, in a dream, to see the execution of someone I knew. As they were marched to their place of torment, they kept thinking, "But I just wanted to have fun. I was baptized. I spoke in tongues. But I just wanted to live my life and have fun. I didn't think it mattered. I didn't think it was important!" Then they were chained in place and flames burned them to charcoal. Over and over. Their body just kept regenerating. Each gasp for air incinerated their lungs all over again. Forever.

"I didn't think it mattered! I just wanted to have fun!"

It **DOES** matter. When you come to Christ, you give your life to him, and you live for him. That is your contract. That is your long-haul stand of faith. You no longer live for yourself. It's no longer, "What can Jesus do for me?" but "How can I bear fruit for the Lord?" That is the faith that saves you.

Point 2: Faith speaks the Rhema of God.

God put his Rhema in your mouth and heart.

Romans 10:8 But what saith it (what does faith say)? The (Rhema) word is nigh thee, *even* in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the (Rhema) word of faith, which we preach;

Before you hop too far ahead, this was true, even under the old covenant.

Deuteronomy 30:14 But the word (Rhema in the Greek Septuagint) *is* very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.

(Seeing how Rhema is God's spoken word, how do you "do" it without speaking it? Even then, God told them to be speaking his word out loud. As with many things God says, they have double meanings. Speak it, and obey it, both.)

God places his Rhema word in the mouths and hearts of all of his people. But without faith, that Rhema word does you no good.

Hebrews 4:2 For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them (those who heard Moses): but the (Logos) word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard *it*.

Faith uses the Rhema. Logos becomes Rhema when the Holy Ghost speaks it. Faith is born out of Rhema.

Romans 10:8 But what saith it? The (Rhema) word is nigh thee, *even* in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the (Rhema) word of faith, which we preach;

9 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

Faith **uses** the sword of the Spirit. Speaking under the utterance of the Holy Ghost is how you put the sword to work. Faith puts Rhema to work. Believing with the Rhema in your heart and speaking with the Rhema in your mouth is how you activate your sword. That is how you wield your sword.

Did you notice Paul said that they preached Rhema? Now, if you've read the rabbit hole on the Holy Ghost, you know the Holy Spirit is the Rhema of God. Jesus is the Logos, the Holy Spirit is the Rhema.

Not only does the God kind of faith come from your spirit, but **it speaks under the utterance of the Holy Spirit**. Without being full of the Holy Ghost, your faith is **powerless**.

Let me repeat: **if you are not full of the Holy Ghost, your faith is powerless. If you are not speaking faith under the utterance of the Holy Ghost, your faith lacks dunamis.**

That is this main point: the speaking of faith has to be done under the utterance of the Holy Spirit.

God's Rhema is in your heart and God's Rhema is in your mouth. But God's Rhema is spirit, the Holy Spirit. Faith from your spirit activates the Rhema in your heart and the Rhema in your mouth. (As such, faith **always** says what God says.) The Holy Ghost **gives your heart the unction to believe** and your **mouth the utterance to speak faith**.

So if you aren't flowing in the Holy Ghost, **faith does not work**.

Your heart and your mouth can't believe or speak faith without the Holy Spirit giving you the utterance to do so. You are just a tinkling symbol.

If you use the mechanics of faith in the soul or in the flesh, there is no result. Faith is spirit. It is spiritual substance. Without the Holy Spirit, it has no power. That's why you need to stay filled with the Spirit all the time. Abraham's faith was filled with dunamis by giving God glory. He stayed in the Holy Ghost. God inhabits the praises of his people. That is the blessing of Abraham. Now you see how God was Abraham's reward: His Spirit filled Abraham's faith and brought it to pass.

If you remember when Jesus spoke of the Holy Spirit in John 7:38, he said the Holy Spirit would flow out of you like a river. A river never stops. An occasional dribble is not a river. You need to be flowing in the Rhema word every day. When the heat of the day distracts you with its duties your heart will be busy with other things. That's why it's important to get the river flowing out of you every morning.

You will see these two things go hand in hand among those who are successful (Acts 6:5,8, 11:24, Galatians 3:5). When the Holy Spirit flows out of you manifesting as the Rhema word, your faith will work, like magic, it seems. The Holy Spirit takes Jesus and makes him a living reality in your life.

Let's mash two verses together:

Mark 11:22 And Jesus answering saith unto them, **Have faith in God.**

Ephesians 3:20 Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, **according to the power (dunamis) that worketh in us,**

You can see from these two verses that **God will only answer faith that has the power of the Holy Spirit flowing in it.**

This is hardly secret knowledge. It's been in your Bible for almost 2000 years. Without the unction of the Holy Ghost, faith does not work. **It has no power.**

Point 3: Faith is a substance for you. It is like manna, the food of heaven.

As I write this, I feel in my heart and spirit, the cry of the Lord, almost as if he is heartbroken. "This is my substance I gave you so you could live! *Everything* comes of faith. By faith, I become flesh in your life. It is by faith – **that you need to eat daily** – that you live. Man shall not live by bread alone but by **every Rhema**. Faith is a substance for you. Without faith, you will perish. Every day, every day, every day!"

Faith forms with the Rhema dew of Heaven. You then live off of your faith.

The Rhema of God gives you faith. You need to feed your faith fresh rhema every day. Your faith is what you live by. Just like manna, it is a substance for you, to give you life in the desert. The substance of faith, the essence, the existence, and the presence of faith is what God uses to give you everything in life.

Exodus 16:15-21 describes manna. Every night it formed with the dew and they could gather it for the day. When the heat of the day hit, the manna on the ground melted away. If they kept some of what they gathered until the next day, it rotted, stank, and bred worms. Only on the day before the Sabbath could they hold it over.

Now, notice what God said about the manna.

Deuteronomy 8:3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every *word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

This is the verse Jesus quoted to the devil during the temptation in the wilderness. "Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every Rhema that proceeds out of the mouth of God."

God used manna to explain faith. Faith comes from hearing the Rhema of God (not the Logos-Romans 10:17). But remember what happened to the manna if you tried to live off of yesterday's manna? It rotted.

Did you catch that? You need to go get fresh Rhema every day to have your faith give sustenance to your life. You can't live on yesterday's faith. You will stagnate and rot. **God wants fresh new living faith active in you every day.** Fresh Rhema, every day, every day, every day. He wants to hear his word coming fresh out of your mouth under the utterance of the Holy Spirit.

This is the lesson of the persistent widow in Luke 18:1-8. "Men ought always to pray and not to faint."

(This is the purpose of faith confessions, not the rote repeating of some scripture, but the fresh flow of Rhema / manna all day every day. The heathen use vain empty repetitions that God flatly ignores. Faith confessions are to be fresh flows of Rhema filling you up with faith.)

Now, is faith really a substance? Obviously not a physical one. But is it a spiritual one?

It doesn't matter if it is or isn't, *because you can treat it like one.*

Let's look at Hebrews 11:1-3.

Hebrew 11:1 Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.

2 For by it the elders obtained a good report.

3 Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

Here, the KJV calls faith a substance. Almost every other translation says it is assurance, not substance. Blue Rabbit is bonking his head against the wall somewhere! They can't both be right!

The Greek word (G5287 hupostasis) can mean both. It is the word used to say that Jesus is the very image of God's "person" (Hebrews 3:1). Would you translate that as "the express image of God's

assurance"? One should hope not. In other places, it is "confident" boasting. You certainly would not translate it as substance there.

So which is it in Hebrews 11:1?

I haven't found anything that says one way or the other what the KJV translators were thinking. Probably, they took their context from Hebrews 11:3 which says the worlds were formed by faith. Invisible substance was changed into visible. Right or wrong, it seems the most likely reason they went with the word substance. If they took the Septuagint as guidance, this Greek word is used to mean both but is usually referring to actual physical matter. The Septuagint does use the "assurance" definition (Ezekiel 19:5) and even uses it to refer to God's word itself (Jeremiah 23:22).

Doesn't Hebrews 11:3 say you use your faith to understand? "By faith we understand..."

That just simply doesn't make any sense. If faith were required to understand things, unbelievers would never understand anything. They would have a zero IQ. No, people understand strange ideas all the time. Science fiction, even science itself. (Hello evolution. "Well, if you slow things across millions of years, new species will spontaneously generate.") The concept that God creates things out of nothing is simple enough, a child can grasp it. He's God. That's what he does.

You understand how Santa flies from the North Pole every Christmas Eve and gives presents to all the good little boys and girls don't you? But you don't believe a word of it, do you? (You do!?) It does not take faith to understand anything. Even people who do not believe in God at all can understand the concept of creation.

It makes far more sense if you take Hebrews 11:3 to mean that now that you *know how faith works*, you understand how God created the worlds by using faith. We have seen God do all kinds of miracles when Jesus exercised faith. "So *that's* how God created the worlds. Now I understand."

Hebrews 11 is a list of mysteries left unexplained in the Old Testament that can only be understood if you know what faith is and how it works. Why was Abel accepted, and Cain rejected? How come Sarah laughed and scorned God, but then had a baby? Why was Enoch translated? Why did the walls of Jericho fall? Why did God spare Rahab when Israelis were stoned for being the same thing?

Hebrews 11:3 says, "Now that we understand faith, we understand how God created the worlds out of nothing: by exercising faith."

Faith releases force (dunamis), and that force is what people feel. Without faith, the force is not released. So which comes first the chicken or the egg? Because of this, faith can indeed be looked at as a substance. The Bible treats it in this allegory in many places: God gave you a measure of faith (Romans 12:3). You measure substances. Even the tiniest amount of faith can make mountains move. Again, a measure of faith. Jesus said some people had great faith, some had little faith, and some had none. Faith is treated like a substance in many places.

Throughout the book of Hebrews, Paul described faith differently almost every time he spoke of it so you could compare spiritual things to spiritual. You can see Paul use this teaching device in Romans 8:1-14 where he describes being led by the Spirit in many different ways, even giving you a practical example. (Hebrews 13:5-6 is his practical example of using faith in the book of Hebrews.) Let's look at one more place where Paul used this "substance" word.

Hebrews 3:6 But Christ as a son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence (bold speaking) and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

...**14** For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence (substance) stedfast unto the end;

In verse six, the word confidence is G3954 parrhesia, which means “all outspokenness.”

Then in verse 14 Paul - speaking of the exact same subject - called it “substance,” which they translated as “of our confidence.” He's trying to get across to you that your bold faith speaking is seen by God as something real and solid that you have to hold firmly until it manifests. ***You keep saying it until you see it.*** Hebrews 10:35 says the same thing: “Do not throw away your bold speaking...” (Same Blue Rabbit side-step in this verse, too. They translate it as confidence, not all outspokenness. It's not talking about the confidence of your heart. It's talking about the words coming out of your mouth.)

Without holding your faith firm in both speaking and believing, you will not receive the blessings that are in Christ. (How does that impact once saved always saved?)

So, the KJV translators got Hebrews 11:1 right. Faith can be looked at as a spiritual substance God creates things out of.

After explaining the parable of the sower where Jesus compared faith to a plant, Jesus said something very important, and it has to do with God treating faith like a substance.

Mark 4:24 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.

25 For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.

Luke 8:15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep *it*, and bring forth fruit with patience.

16 No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth *it* under a bed; but setteth *it* on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light.

17 For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither *any thing* hid, that shall not be known and come abroad.

18 Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have.

Proverbs 12:27 says that the substance of a diligent man is precious to him, but a slothful man lets it rot. How about you? Is your spiritual substance precious to you? Or do you let it rot so you can pursue the substance of this world? Remember, God the Father gave manna as an object lesson for how you are to treat his Rhema word (which manifests faith in your spirit).

Jesus said to be careful **HOW** you hear. That means be **diligent in your hearing**. When you hear the Rhema of God it becomes the most important thing in your life. What Rhema does is give you faith. That faith is what you are to be diligent with. Rhema occurs but for a moment, faith is what remains after that moment is past. (This is just as the dew evaporated, leaving manna behind.) What you do with that faith is how you treat the Word of God (turn it into more Rhema). God framed the worlds with Rhema, and when your faith reaches its fruit-bearing stage, it will manifest itself in the physical world. That which is secret will come abroad. Your faith is more important than any of the substance of this world. “You shall have (serve) no other gods before me.” When God speaks, wise people listen and do. **They start saying the same thing.** (That is what faith confessions are: same-saying, homologueo.)

Jesus said, be careful **WHAT** you hear. That means you need to be listening to the Rhema of God, not the voice of this world or of your flesh. Jesus said the measure you use in the hearing will be the

same measure used to grow your invisible faith to manifestation in the visible world.

In both instances, Jesus said that if the substance of faith is not precious to you, it will be taken from you. Like manna, it will rot. It will decrease in you. Worse, since the things of this life are created out of the unseen things by faith, your natural substance of this world will also be taken from you. God is not mocked. You will reap what you sow.

Many many people spend their whole lives serving the substance of this world while letting the substance of heaven rot. They polish their cars so much that they shine like a diamond in the noon-day sun. Their lawns are so manicured, that not a blade of grass is out of order. Their stock portfolio has only the highest rate of return as they heap up riches for themselves. Their children participate in every social activity: sports, dance, you name it. And their faith is dead on the vine.

Their children's faith is dead on the vine.

In fact, their children don't even know what faith is or how to use it: they have never heard it spoken. The greatest riches on earth, and their parents left them penniless.

(Did you know that God told those under the old covenant to constantly teach the Ten Commandments to their children? You have a greater treasure than what they had.)

You need to be diligent with the substance of heaven God gave you. You need to put it to work. There are lost souls to birth into the kingdom. The harvest is in full swing.

God gave manna as an example of how to treat faith. Every day, before the heat of the day, you need to increase your faith by hearing and speaking the Rhema of God. You need to be diligent about it, and not let it rot by trying to live off of yesterday's manna.

Every day, every day, every day, you need to be speaking faith **under the unction and utterance of the Holy Ghost**. It grows stronger and stronger over time when you do this. It needs to become a mighty river of power flowing out of your belly. It really has nothing to do with your head (1 Corinthians 14:14). You are a heaven-born spirit being, not a beast of the field.

Point 4: Faith is Swearing.

"Red Rabbit's done gone bonkers! Totally cuckoo! He's had way too much of that Mad Hatter's tea, a wee bit too much of that mercuric nitrate! Jesus said not to swear! So that settles that!"

Matthew 5:34 But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne:

35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King.

36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black.

37 But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

Well... Would Jesus ever call God a liar?

Deuteronomy 6:13 Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name.

Why did God command them to swear by his name? And then why would Jesus say, "No, God

missed it. He made a mistake. You're not supposed to swear"?

If Jesus called God a liar when God cannot lie, would that not be a sin? Yet, Jesus was sinless.

And Jesus DID say that not even the smallest jot and tittle of the Law would pass away until all had been fulfilled. Swearing by God's name is clearly in the Law. You just read it. And Paul said the law was profitable for doctrine (2 Timothy 3:16), so we know the Law did not yet pass away. In fact, it is the Law that condemns every single sinner living on the earth today (Romans 3:19). So the law STILL says you are to swear by the name Jehovah.

Do you want to know a secret? When you say "in Jesus' name," you are swearing by Jesus' name.

"Father, we thank you for this food in Jesus' name. Amen." You just swore in Jesus' name. The word Amen makes it a double swear.

In fact, the Greek word *homologeō*, translated as confess, means swear. The Hebrew word for swear is translated as *exhomologeō*, the "ex" meaning "from out of my own self". For with the heart man believes unto salvation, and with the mouth, *homologeō* is made to salvation. As I live, says the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall *exhomologeō* (Romans 14:11, Isaiah 45:23).

What Jesus forbade is invoking some sacred object so that other people will know you are not lying. "I swear on my mother's grave!" *"Well, he would never speak evil of the mother who raised him, so he must be telling the truth. At least now I know he lies all the time, otherwise."* "Well, okay, now I believe you that you didn't kill your mother."

This kind of swearing is what Jesus said never to do. Let your yes mean yes, and your no, no. James said that this was the single most important thing you should pay attention to (James 5:12).

But when you tell a demon, "In the name of Jesus, GO!" you are swearing in Jesus' name. The third commandment, "You shall not take the Lord's name in vain," also means "you SHALL take his name in sincerity." It does not mean you should never take his name.

This third commandment tells you what faith is. The first commandment, 'I, Jehovah, am your God,' identifies God, and then the remaining nine commandments reveal God's character and nature: they correlate to the nine fruits of the Spirit. Taking the Lord's name correlates to faith. It describes faith in action. Faith is swearing.

Now, this changed slightly when we entered the New Covenant. God gave Jesus a name that is above all names, and there is no other name given that man may be saved except by the name of Jesus. Where the Ten Commandments told them to swear by the name of Jehovah, believers swear by the name of Jesus.

But wait! The first commandment is "You shall have no other gods before me!" Red Rabbit's done gone and done it again. That cwazy wabbit has squirrel for bwain!

It's a bit of a Blue Rabbit head bonker. If you ask a person schooled in Judaism, they will tell you "I am the Lord thy God" is the first commandment. The first two commandments in our traditional list of the Ten Commandments are both parts of the second commandment. "You shall have no other gods before me." and "You shall make no graven image...." What we call the second commandment is just an

expounding on what we call the first. The real first commandment is "I, Jehovah, am your (only) God."

Exodus 20:2 I *am* the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

3 Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

4 Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness *of any thing* that *is* in heaven above, or that *is* in the earth beneath, or that *is* in the water under the earth:

5 Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God *am* a jealous God, ...

When you realize "I Jehovah am your God." is the first commandment, his second commandment makes more sense. "You shall have no OTHER gods before me," or "There shall be no other gods before my face because of you," or "I shall not see you having any other gods."

The Blue Rabbit translators pulled a Deep Blue Fake on you. They literally erased the first commandment which is the foundation for all the other nine commandments. Without "I Jehovah am your only God," the other nine commandments have nothing to stand on.

You will find the ten commandments in Exodus 20:1-17 and Deuteronomy 5:6-21.

The Ten Commandments as they relate to the fruits of the Spirit.

1. I am your God.

2. You shall have no other gods, for I am jealous. **Love the Lord your God.**

3. Never take God's name in vain. (Hallowed is thy name) **Faith.**

4. Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. (As a believer, every day is a holy sabbath, and you do none of your own work on it - Hebrews 4:10, Isaiah 58:13. We do not get down off of the cross for six days of the week. Remember the definition of holiness.) **Longsuffering: you suffer long at the work of the Lord.**

5. Honour your father and mother. **Meekness humility: to honor those whom you had no choice in putting in authority over you (civil rulers).**

6. Do not kill. **Gentleness.**

7. Do not commit adultery. **Temperance: Adultery is one of the most overpowering sins of the flesh.**

8. Do not steal. **Goodness.**

9. Do not bear false witness against others. **Peace. When you speak against others, that is war.**

10. Do not covet anything others have. (Go get your own.) **Joy. The reason you are sad is because you are coveting something you don't have.**

The one that correlates to faith is "You shall not take the Lord's name in vain. God will not hold you guiltless who take his name in vain." "You shall swear in the name of the Lord your God, and in his name only shall you swear."

Faith is swearing. Not the "I'm not lying" kind, but the kind Jesus used to curse the fig tree. **Faith is pronouncing blessing with all the same force and energy as cursing.**

When you swear the name of Jesus, you invoke Jesus' presence. He shows up on the scene. He is standing right there next to you. When you speak faith in God, you invoke God's presence.

Swearing in God's name was to invoke God's presence as a witness to what you were saying. And God would hold you accountable to it. When you say, "In Jesus' name," Jesus is right there. *He is*

standing right beside you. Do not take his name in vain.

Faith **SERVES** God. It will never swear to something that does not align with God's desire and will.

And faith **FEARS** God. Faith will never oppose God, or say anything different than God. Faith always and only says what God says. Faith is scared to death to transgress God.

"Well, you just don't understand what it's like!" I don't care what it's like. That's a bunch of carnal earthly-minded dirty-baby-diaper nonsense. That's what Blue Rabbits manipulate. God said "X," and that's the way it is. Faith *always* says what God says! Always! Faith NEVER says God is a liar. It NEVER takes God's name in vain. Faith ALWAYS invokes God's presence for a reason.

Swearing is **FULL** of emotion, **FAITH** is full of emotion. And that brings us to a point that is so important that it needs to stand alone.

Point 5: Faith is chock full of emotion.

The Blue Rabbits who tell you emotions destroy your faith cause you to stumble when it comes to faith. "No feelings" *cripples* your faith.

No person swears without emotion, and no person exercises faith without emotion. Your heart cannot go all-in on faith without emotion. Emotions are how your heart believes. Authority speaks with emotion. Love exercises emotion. Authority exercises emotion.

All the fruits of the Spirit are emotions, and the fruits of the Spirit are the Rhema word that empowers your faith. The Rhema word often IS emotion only. Get that! Often, the Rhema word manifests as pure emotions **without** articulate words. The joy of hope protects your faith until it manifests.

"I am moved by faith, not feelings." "I'm not moved by what I see, I don't live by what I feel, I'm only moved by the word of God that's real." These little truisms get stuck in your head, but they aren't true. Bear in mind, that the feelings of the Holy Spirit ARE the Rhema word of God. He often speaks to you in pure emotion. Compassion is an emotion. If you read Galatians 5:22, you will see that faith is one of the emotions of the Spirit. It is the desire to feed, live, and move in faith. It is a feeling of giving expression to faith. These little "no feeling" mantras are the product of a carnal mind. That is because they are trying to shut down the lust – the emotions – of the flesh.

Faith is not without emotion. Faith works through all the emotions of the Love of God (Galatians 5:6). Faith doesn't work at all through the lusts of the flesh (James 4:3). But just getting rid of all emotion is not the answer. It will cripple you. Faith is a tool, love is your reason for being. Without love, you will not use your faith.

Faith should be filled with emotion, the emotion of the Spirit. It should not be filled with the emotion of the flesh. The stronger your Spirit-emotion, the more dunamis your faith will employ. The more authority it will employ.

That is why I say faith is swearing. And now we will look at why you don't use faith to curse people. Sin hunger, yes, people no. You have to train your heart to bless with all the force other people use to curse. It has to be all in.

Point 6: Faith is absolute authority and absolute humility.

Faith speaks with authority, the absolute authority of Jesus' name. No amount of failure on your part can alter the authority of the name of Jesus. His name does not lose its power just because you sin. And faith speaks with absolute humility. It does not seek its own. Rather, faith seeks the Father's will. Lack of humility wars with God (James 4:1-10).

Many confuse the voice of faith with arrogance. "Who are you to speak that way?" (Did you catch the diakrino?) But arrogance seeks its own glory, not the glory of the Father. Faith operates in humility.

Luke 7:6 Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof:

7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant shall be healed.

8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth *it*.

9 When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

The centurion did not understand faith. He understood authority. He recognized that Jesus was operating under authority, for he said, "I **also** am a man of authority." Jesus looked at the people following him – which included his disciples – and said, "Not a single one of you has faith as great as this Gentile's."

Understand this, let it be seared permanently into your brain: Faith is **the exercise of authority**. It commands, and will not relent until it is obeyed. The more authoritative your faith is, the stronger it is. The thing spoken to is left with no choice.

2 Timothy 1:7 says you were not given a timid spirit, but one of dunamis and love and of an unshakable presence of heart and mind. (Your Bible probably translates it as fear, which is in error. It means timid, indecisive, and weak. And "sound mind" means "secure [sozo] heart." It is the opposite of indecisive and timid.)

But the Centurian also **had very strong humility**. Jesus spoke of this relationship in a different passage.

Luke 17:5 And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.

6 And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

7 But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to meat?

8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink?

9 Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not.

10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.

Notice, that when they asked for more faith, Jesus told them that if they had the smallest amount of

faith possible, they could work any miracle. They could speak to any mountain, and it would obey them (Mark 11:23).

Their problem wasn't a lack of faith, it was a lack of humility.

I highly doubt you will have ever accomplished all that is your duty to do. Everything you do that makes you think you deserve some sort of favor is only part of what you were commanded to do and were expected to do.

Holiness does not ever think that it has earned something. Faith works through holiness.

Your heart attitude when it comes to exercising faith is that you are less than nothing. You are **not** worthy. It's like asking the boss for a raise immediately after you cost him a million-dollar contract. God will do anything for you if you are humble. But if you think you're hot stuff, you have provoked God to war (James 4:1-7). The less you think of yourself, the greater the power of God that will flow through you (2 Corinthians 12:9).

I have seen those who were severely humbled by life's circumstances, who had the power of God flowing through them freely, who then began thinking they were something, and the power dried up. "If any man glory, let him glory in the Lord (1 Corinthians 1:29-31, Galatians 6:14).

I have seen a person in a prayer group believing to get out of a wheelchair. They were almost there since faith is a choice. It was so close! Then someone jumped in with "You are worthy!" They grabbed onto that, and it immediately left them. We are never worthy of healing. Healing is a matter of grace. Jesus is worthy of having us be healed. (Grace means, "Not worthy." Jesus and Jesus alone is worthy.) But faith works through humility. Humility is one of the fruits of the Spirit, a manifestation of love. Without it, faith has a very hard time, because your own heart is at war with the very God you are believing to answer your faith (James 4:6).

If you are at peace with God it does not matter how big your faith is, God will honor it. And if your faith is not perfect before him, God will send you a work that makes your faith perfect if you answer the door when he knocks (James 2:20-26, Luke 12:35-40).

The bottom line is, that you can speak with absolute authority to anything, be it a demon or a life circumstance, but if you glory in yourself and think you are something, not even a molehill will obey you, let alone a mountain.

Matthew 17:19 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out?

20 And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.

21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

Fasting does not change God. Fasting does not change demons. Fasting only does one thing: it humbles you.

But Jesus didn't say, "Because you weren't humble." He said, "Because of your faithlessness." In Mark's account (Mark 9:14-29) you will see that the disciples had gotten trapped debating with the religious folk why they couldn't cast the demon out. Someone who walks in the power of God has nothing to prove to anybody. They do not need to validate themselves. When you step into the realm of self-validation, you have stepped out of faith. The fear of man is a snare (being concerned with what other people think is the fear of man). Faith's authority is absolute. Lack of humility will cause you to question – to diakrino - that authority.

Point 9: Faith operates in Love. Faith operates under the fruits of the Spirit

This is another reason why diakrino is so deadly to your faith: Diakrino is contrary to love. This is also why you cannot walk in the flesh and walk in faith at the same time. The flesh is diametrically opposed to love.

Galatians 5:6 For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by love.

Galatians 5:22 But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,

23 Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.

24 And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

Love, listed in 1 Corinthians 13, manifests as all the fruits of the Spirit. It is only fitting that one of the fruits of the Spirit is love itself. But love has eight additional fruits, all of which are manifestations of the Spirit of God. The Holy Spirit leads you through his fruits. It is outside the scope of this discussion to explain this in detail, but just let me say, that Blue Rabbit has distorted what the fruits of the Spirit are, and you have probably been taught completely wrong about them. (See the Red Rabbit hole on that Holy Spirit.)

The fruits of the Spirit are not character traits and works that you have. Your born-again spirit has all the same traits as God's Spirit does, but that is not what Paul is talking about.

The fruits of the Spirit are the desires the Holy Spirit gives you. They are his wants, his LUSTS. If you read Galatians 5:17, the Bible just flat-out tells you that's what they are. The flesh lusts contrary to the Spirit, and the Spirit lusts contrary to the flesh. Why any Blue Rabbit would think they are anything other than the Holy Spirit's desires burning within you is beyond me. That's what Paul said they were. In Ephesians 5:8-10 says the Holy Spirit's desires tell you what is acceptable to God and what is not. Moving on.

Faith works through the desires of the Holy Spirit. If you are trying to use faith on something the Holy Spirit disagrees with, you are in for a world of deception and hurt. If the Holy Spirit doesn't want you to believe for something, it's because God is not going to give it to you regardless of what you believe.

I'll give you an example. Decades ago, I was in a city looking for a real job. A job opened up, and I was recommended by a friend who worked there. So I started to use my faith to get it and got a check in my spirit. God said, "No." So I backed off, and a few days later, they gave the job to another person. About a month later, another job doing the same thing opened up in the same place, and this time I had a green light from the Spirit, and I got it. When I got there I found out that the person who took the first job opening had literally been down to his last dollar and was about to be homeless. Just because you have faith does not mean you should use it. Love decides.

Point 10: Faith is now (faith is a choice). It involves willpower.

The word "now" in Hebrews 11:1 where it says, "Now faith is..." means "So then..." It does not refer to time. Many use that verse to illustrate that faith is now. But, **faith is now by default** because you do not live in the future and you do not live in the past. Faith makes its decision in the now and

holds that decision firmly in the now. "Right now, in this moment, the decision is final and will not change." In this respect, faith is a matter of willpower. You have to exercise willpower. The devil will try to trick you in many ways to get you to back off of your decision, to make you falter in your willpower.

There are those who try to remove all questions so their willpower will not falter. They even go so far as to believe things that are outright lies, just so they will not question their faith. And their faith does work. But this method is a baby Christian crutch, and it will fall apart as soon as another question arises.

The truth is, faith is a choice, and you can make that choice regardless of what foolish questions the devil throws at you. Look at what the serpent told Eve and what Eve told the serpent: "Did God really say you couldn't eat of that tree?" Then Eve answered him with a lie: "God has said we cannot even **touch** this tree, or we will die." (God never said not to touch it.) The serpent had her. And here we stand in a fallen world.

God has already decided it is you who will decide (Deuteronomy 30:19). You choose. Faith chooses, and then stands on that choice unwavering. God will not choose for you, you have to choose.

James 1:6 But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

7 For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.

8 A double minded man *is* unstable in all his ways.

When you choose, you have a single mind. Here, James called diakrino (waver) as being an unstable double mind. Being of two minds. Jesus reprimanded Peter for doubling when he was walking on the water. So how is doubling diakrino? Because it's the process of judging. It's weighing two options against each other. When you have God's word, *there is no other option*.

Doubling is judging your first mind in order to condemn it. Abraham considered not a different opinion contrary to God's word. "I'm a hundred years old. Sarah is infertile. How could God's word possibly be true?" "Hath God really said?" Diakrino, by its nature, gives you a double mind. It is Satan's call to judge and condemn God as being a liar. Peter's heart started to condemn God's word: "Come!" No, no, that's not true. You can't walk on water.

A single mind – *a mind that has chosen* - is a mind that will not diakrino.

Faith decides. This is the aspect of willpower. Any time you consider anything else, you have undecided. "You shall not take the Lord's name in vain." God looks for a track record of unshakeable faith. Your faith is in God. Do not take (invoke) his name in vain.

A double mind is one that is caught in diakrino.

But let him ask in faith, with not even a hint of diakrino. For he that diakrinoes is driven by outside forces, and tossed about. Your mind needs to be single, not movable.

Abraham considered not his own body. He would not even consider what was contrary. He would not even look to see if there might be a fault with what God said. That takes willpower. And that is what you need to do. Don't even consider anything else. That is the faith of Abraham.

Faith is a choice. It is settled the instant you believe, and never questioned again.

Point 11: Faith is persistent, unrelentingly persistent.

There is a graveyard of faith filled with tombstones that say, "They did not persist, and here they lie."

Hebrews 10:35 Cast not away therefore your confidence (faith speaking), which hath great recompence of reward.

36 For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise.

This Greek word (G5281) translated as patience means "endurance, constancy." In other words, persistence. In Luke 18:1-8 you will find where Jesus gave a parable saying exactly that: Continued unrelenting faith in the face of "No."

(Now, obviously, if you are using your "faith" for the lusts of your flesh and for sin, and for doing your own will that is contrary to the Holy Ghost and to the will of the Father, no means no, and it will never change. You may get it for yourself, but it won't come from God. **Remember, all of this works on the crucified life, not the get-me-down-off-this-cross-immediately life.**)

Hebrews 6:12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.

This Greek word (G3115) patience means longanimity, fortitude. You can pretty much wad the word patience up and throw it away, it's talking about an unrelenting persistence of just glorifying God for your answer over and over and over until you get it.

It does **not** mean, "I'll just be patient, and wait. And wait. And wait."

Point 12: Faith is Not Meditation.

God gave meditation to people who did not have the Holy Spirit. Nowhere in the Bible does it tell you as a believer to meditate on God's word.

There's that crazy Red Rabbit again! Sniffing the Hatter's glue!

When God told people who were not born again and who did not have the Holy Spirit to meditate, it was to meditate on the Law all day long, so they would remember it and to obey it (Joshua 1:8).

You are not under the Law.

The Old Covenant was written for people who lived and walked in the flesh. They, as individuals, could not hear from God. They did not have the Holy Spirit and they were not born again. God had to give them a law to live by. They were carnally minded. All the principles and commandments of the Law were based on carnally minded people complying with that law (Hebrews 7:16). The New Covenant does not work that way. The Holy Spirit lives inside of you and he guides and empowers you.

The oil of the Old Covenant does not mix with the water of the Holy Spirit. When you stir them together, you are trying to mix the flesh and the Spirit together. The desires of the flesh have to die so that the Spirit may have free reign. Whether you believe it or not, the desire to meditate on God's word is a lust of the flesh, because the flesh thinks that by doing so it can control God. That is witchcraft.

The Spirit wishes to release dunamis and authority. Meditation does not do this.

Blue Rabbits and Purple Swirlpes mix the Old with the New. If it does not come from the Holy Ghost, it does not apply to you. He leads you into ALL truth (John 16:13).

You have the most powerful being in the universe living in your belly. Why would you waste your time meditating on the Law? Why would you waste your time meditating on any of the Word? The Word was not designed for meditation. It was designed for faith speaking under the unction and power of the Holy Ghost. The Kingdom of God is not in word but in power and a demonstration of the Holy Spirit (1 Corinthians 4:19, 2:4).

Meditation is soul, not spirit. Meditation has to do with your memory. Meditation is passive, it is not command authority. You will find that the Holy Ghost does not meditate, he commands. 1 Corinthians 14:14 says that when you speak from your spirit, your mind is not even involved. Therefore, meditation is an old covenant principle designed for people who were not born again and who did not have the Holy Spirit living in them, nor were they one with Jesus so he could teach them. Meditation will not bear fruit in your life.

Meditation flows *into* your person. Faith flows *out* of your person. Faith works miracles. Meditation works your memory. The only thing that bears fruit in your life is when Jesus flows out of you (John 15:5). Ten minutes of faith speaking under the utterance of the Holy Ghost will give you more faith than *years* of meditation.

Meditation does not give you faith because faith only comes from the Rhema of God, and meditation almost never touches on Rhema.

Proverbs 4:20-22 describes the operation of Law. It describes how you operate the Law-based covenant.

Proverbs 4:20 My son, attend (listen) to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings.

21 Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart.

22 For they *are* life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.

Leviticus 18:5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: which if a man do, he shall live in them: I *am* the LORD.

(See Galatians 3:12, Exodus 15:26, Deuteronomy 4:8-9.)

Proverbs 4 was written for people who lived under that old covenant. The covenant Jesus brought is far better. Jesus *is* the life. "The Rhema I speak to you, they are Spirit and they are life." You have the Rhema living in your belly. The people of Proverbs 4 did not have that. Speak faith under the anointing of that Rhema, the Holy Ghost. Do you notice that the Proverbs 4 passage speaks of God's word flowing in? It's when they flow OUT that they give life (Matthew 12:35, Mark 7:20-23, 11:23). It's what you SAY that releases life or death. You have received power from the Holy Ghost and authority from Jesus over all the power of the enemy. That is something the people of Proverbs 4 did not have. The only thing they could do was obey. That was their covenant. Health only came to them if they obeyed the word (Deuteronomy 6:24-25, 28).

Why would anyone teach believers meditation? They should be teaching them bold faith-speaking and the high praises of God. That is what works miracles. *The working of the Law does not.*

Galatians 3:5 He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles (dunamis) among you, *doeth he it* by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

Meditation was replaced in the New Covenant with homologueo, or same-saying, or faith confession/faith speaking. It was replaced with releasing dunamis by speaking with the authority of Jesus' name. There is no other name given whereby man can be saved (delivered) (Acts 4:12): you can't receive without it.

Hebrews 13:15 By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of *our* lips giving thanks to his name.

Psalm 70:4 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.

The word they translated as "giving thanks" in Hebrews 13:15 is homologueo. It is the word that means confess with the force of swearing. Notice Paul says to offer this up continually? Psalm 70:4 says the same thing. Under the old covenant, they were to meditate day and night. Under the New Covenant, you are to speak faith in God's word with full authority and dunamis continually. You say what God says.

For example, people meditate on healing scriptures thinking that this will bring them healing. "Who healeth all my diseases. All my diseases." They passively repeat these verses over and over to themselves.

Not so, New Covenant creatures. They command with power and authority in Jesus' name, leaving no room for any contradiction. "In Jesus' name, ALL my diseases are healed. ALL of them, Glory be to God forever! I have it! It's already mine. Jesus already gave it to me. By his stripes, I am already healed!"

Meditation has no command authority. Faith confession says what God says with command authority, "Go!" and expects until it manifests.

Point 13: Faith grows like a tree.

Faith has a seed, time, and harvest.

Mark 4:26 And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;
27 And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

Because the Holy Spirit's gift of faith has an instant harvest, and people see that in action, it does not occur to them that faith has to grow from a seed. That takes time.

Or, they will see someone who has a mature faith act on that faith in ways that seem presumptive, and God instantly produces the result. So they plant a seed of faith, then dig it up to get the harvest. Or when they see the blade springing up, they hew it down with a sickle. No, when the fruit appears, that is when you harvest it.

And if you grow a tree of faith, it will produce crop after crop.

How fast does it grow? What measure do you use to feed and nurture it? The measure you use is measured back to you.

As a reminder, none of this information has any meaning outside of the crucified life. To believe on Jesus as the Son of God means you swear yourself to him and no longer live for yourself for the rest of this life. As Jesus said, the only thing you can give in exchange for your soul is to disown yourself, crucify yourself daily, and follow him in a personal one-on-one relationship. That means he manifests himself to you, and you obey him. Just living by his principles does not count. He needs to be living and moving through you for the rest of your life. Then, when Jesus returns to make up his crown, you will find yourself again. That is the only contract God offers.

Red Rabbit Hole Room #5

Fear



Fear is the opposite of faith. "Fear not, only believe." You should never have any fear.



Fear and faith are the same thing. Fear of God IS faith in God.

"Have no fear - ever!" is one of the most dangerous things Blue Rabbits teach. It will numb your heart to the voice of God and put you into a never-ending war with God. "No Fear!" works its curse into many different facets of Christian doctrine. Blue Rabbit worked overtime on this one.

Faith and fear are both the same heart muscle. **Fear is a very strong faith in something dangerous to you.** Many people have come to faith in Christ because they fear the consequence of their sin – eternal damnation. Not everyone gets saved because they find out God loves them. Many get saved because they don't want eternal damnation (Jude 1:22-23). One way is not better than the other. In the case of fear, they feared because they had faith in what God said about sin and hell.

If they had not believed God's word about Hell, they would have had no fear. They feared *because* they had faith.

You would be a fool not to fear eternal never-ending-burning-and-suffocating damnation.

Fear believes wholeheartedly in the object of its fear. People who scorn said object have no fear of it at all. People do not fear that which they doubt.

Faith believes wholeheartedly in the object of its trust. People who scorn said object have no faith in it at all. People do not believe that which they doubt.

Fear is simply faith that you are in danger – faith that you are in trouble.

Fear is your faith telling you "Uh-oh!"

Hebrews 10:26 For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

If that strikes fear in your heart, that is faith responding to the Word of God. Surely it does not mean what it says! But it does. If you deliberately walk in sin after coming to Christ, there is no other sacrifice for sin that you can offer.

God said, "If you as a believer who has named the name of Christ and been born again choose to live after the lusts of the flesh, you will indeed die and not live for eternity," (Romans 8:13). That should strike fear in your heart if you have been freely walking in the lust of your flesh as a

believer. The only reason it wouldn't is if you don't believe God. You think he is lying when he said that. He isn't. Two-thirds of all resurrected believers will die at the judgment seat of Christ and will be thrown into the fires of Hinnom, thrown into the Valley of Slaughter. (See the Red Rabbit Hole on Gehenna.)

“I have grace, I have grace!” The age of grace stops when Jesus returns. Then begins judgment, where every man is tried by fire and is rewarded according to his works. Those who remain will have every last vestige of sin burned from their heart and will be intrinsically pure in God's eyes (Zechariah 13:7-9). The “real me” will be gone, and God will only see his own face reflected in the souls that go into eternal life. The wrath that God poured out on Jesus at the cross will be poured out on every believer. “My God, my God, why have you forsaken me?!” (That is the sword that killed Jesus, and it is the sword that will be turned on you.) Only one-third will survive. The forsaken will burn forever in a constantly regenerating body, unable to move, unable to leave their body.

People behold the goodness of God, but, *in direct disobedience*, refuse to look at the severity of God (Romans 11:22).

And if you believe in “no fear,” you have lost the only warning system that can prepare you for the judgment. Your conscience will become seared over, and you will walk in the paths of the children of disobedience (Ephesians 5:6). It is a very dangerous thing for your heart to have no feeling when you walk in ways you know are displeasing to God.

Fear can be the Holy Spirit's fruit of faith in manifestation. You ignore it at your own peril.

Let's look at some Blue Rabbit doctrines concerning fear.

“You're trying to put me under condemnation! There is no condemnation for believers!”

Ah, but there is condemnation for believers who are not walking in Christ. What Romans 8:1 says is that there is no condemnation for those *who are in Christ Jesus*. But it also says that those who are being led by the lusts of their flesh are not walking in Christ Jesus, and they will not inherit eternal life (Romans 8:13). It is not possible to please God if you are living in your flesh (Romans 8:8) If you are following the lusts of your flesh, you are NOT walking by faith.

James, Peter, and Paul all said believers COULD fall into condemnation (James 3:1; 1 Corinthians 11:32, 34, Romans 14:23, 2 Peter 2:20). That's why you can't quote half a verse and make a blanket doctrine out of it. Your fuzzy little blanket doctrine will be false and will have cute little blue bunnies printed all over it.

Any time you hold to a false doctrine (such as "there is never any condemnation for believers") and refuse correction, you sin, and fall into condemnation (Titus3:9-11).

Titus 3:9 But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.

10 A man that is an heretick (contrary to the truth) after the first and second admonition reject;

11 Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, **being condemned of himself.**

So you see, it IS possible for Christians to fall into condemnation. It simply means that such a person has stepped out of Christ, gotten down off of the cross, and is out walking around by himself. And come judgment day it will cost them. Then, they will have the fear of the Lord. But it will be too

late. They will have squandered God's grace.

“The fear of the Lord is just deep reverence and awe.”

God himself defined what the fear of the Lord is. It does NOT mean deep reverence, awe, and worship.

Malachi 1:6 A son honoureth *his* father, and a servant his master: if then I *be* a father, where *is* mine honour? and if I *be* a master, where *is* my fear? saith the LORD of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. ...

God defined it as the same fear a person has toward crossing their boss. Admittedly, some people do not fear their boss. But most people are terrified of contradicting them. Roughly 95% of people will do something they know is grossly wrong simply because a person in authority told them to do it. This was the driving mechanic of the Holocaust. People are literally scared senseless by their boss. God asks, “Where is *my* fear?”

Jesus also defined the fear of God.

Luke 12:4 And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell (Gehenna, Hinnom, the lake of fire); yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

Jesus compared the fear of the Lord to the fear of a person who wants to kill you or beat you up. Or to kill or kidnap your children. “Oh, you don't want to cross them. They're with the Mob.”

Have you ever seen a person say “Oh wow, you're just so awesome!” when they are begging for their life, and do not wish to die? That whole concept is beyond ludicrous. Blue Rabbit has turned into a complete wacka-doodle.

The fear of the Lord is the same type of fear one has when they think they are going to die at the hands of man or disease. Jesus gave you a command to fear God in the same way. So don't believe Blue Rabbit's lie that the fear of the Lord is “just deep reverence and awe.” It is literally knee-knocking teeth chattering terror of a being so powerful that the greatest of devils shakes in its skin just at the mention of his name.

Hebrews 12:21 And so terrible was the sight, *that* Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake:

Hebrews 10:29 Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

30 For we know him that hath said, Vengeance *belongeth* unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.

31 *It is* a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

2 Corinthians 5:10 For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things *done* in *his* body, according to that he hath done, whether *it be* good **or bad**.

11 Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.

James 2:19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.

If you ever see God in all his holiness, you will never again mock the fear of God. One definition of holy is "That which is to be greatly feared." Only a *fool* would NOT fear sinning against God.

The No Fear doctrine gets its power from a couple of twisted scriptures. It twists one of the scriptures to say the exact opposite of what is said. We will look at those. But first, let's take a survey of the landscape.

Pretend there is a Fear-o-meter you can plug yourself into. It has a scale on it. It starts from zero, or "no fear" to fear so strong your heart stops.

For instance, the fear of man starts low when you are seriously concerned with what other people think. It is a trap. "You shall bring no other gods before my face." It increases to fear of being left out, then to fear of public speaking, to fear of your boss, to fear of the police, to the irrational fear of "them," to fear of a person threatening your life, to fear of someone threatening your children, to the greatest of all fears, someone threatening your money. (Okay, so that's a joke. Or is it?)

Faith also has this sliding scale of intensity, Faith starts out where you only care what God thinks. It increases to where you include yourself in God's labors, all the way up to where you would rather die than to violate God's word.

“Perfect love casts out fear because fear has torment.”

This is probably the largest source of misunderstanding.

1 John 4:17 Herein is our love made perfect, **that we may have boldness in the day of judgment:** because as he is, so are we in this world.

18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. **He that feareth is not made perfect in love.**

19 We love him, because he first loved us.

20 If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen?

This passage is not talking about God's perfect love for us. God is perfect by default. No, it is talking about you having perfect love for God. Notice, it says he that fears is not made perfect in love. That means they do not have perfect love for God. The fact that they don't love God perfectly is why they have fear: wrath is being kindled. As soon as you see this distinction, the no-fear doctrine dies where it stands.

Verse 18 is the primary verse used to propagate the “no fear” doctrine. But look what John is talking about. Verse 19 tells you that John is speaking about our **love for the Father**. He is not talking about love in general. When your love for God is made perfect you have no fear of the judgment seat of Christ (verse 17). Perfect love **for God** on your part casts out fear of judgment and damnation on the day of judgment. “Perfect love for God casts out fear of being damned. He that fears judgment is not made perfect in Love. He still has sin in his life and knows it. He who fears judgment is in very real risk of being damned. **That is why he is in fear: his love for God is flawed and found defective in the eyes of God.**”

Remember, the greatest commandment is “You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, and all your mind.” If you have fear it is because you are breaking that

commandment.

So now you see: John is telling you that when you have fear before God, it's because you are living in sin. You are SUPPOSED to have fear. That fear is telling you to repent. **Under no circumstance are you to just ignore the fear and sear your conscience over.**

Perfect love drives out fear, not you. You perfecting your love for God will cause you to no longer fear him. The presence of fear tells you you are not there yet.

Blue Rabbit teaches that since God loves you perfectly, you should not fear punishment, ever. "Jesus grace is sufficient!" It is a very insidious lie. If you sin against the blood of Christ, and trample the spirit of grace underfoot, you have nothing but eternal torment to look forward to (Hebrews 10:28-31 – and yes, that really is in the Bible).

1 John 4:18 ... because fear hath torment.

(Greek: "...because fear punishment has. The one now fearing has not been made perfect in love." It does not mean fear torments you. It means torment causes you to fear. People look at it as fear brings punishment, but what it says is that punishment brings fear. When you are punished, it causes you to fear. Fear is a by-product of punishment. A large number of translations get this right.)

The Greek word translated as torment means chastisement or punishment. Most English translations say punishment. There is no fear of being chastened when you have perfect love for God: You have rid yourself of all things that offend God. All behaviors, all thought patterns, all desires, all goals and dreams, all self-interest that offends him. John is saying, there is no fear of punishment in perfect love for God. Perfect love for God is perfect holiness: you are completely devoted to him and him alone.

Seeing how torment means punishment and chastisement, let's look at a companion passage.

Hebrews 12:5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him:

6 For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

7 If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?

8 But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected *us*, and we gave *them* reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live?

10 For they verily for a few days chastened *us* after their own pleasure; but he for *our* profit, **that we might be partakers of his holiness.**

11 Now **no chastening** for the present **seemeth to be joyous, but grievous**: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them **which are exercised thereby.**

Chastisement or punishment is the torment of 1 John 4:18. (The two Greek words are synonymous in the sense of punishment intended to correct.) God WILL put you in torment if you are his son. If you never have any fear of God because of the sin you are living in, you are not a child of God. And if you do endure chastening, then you are instructed by fear to get your act straight. Children fear chastisement from their fathers, and you should be no different.

"No Fear" prevents you from even recognizing the chastisement of God. An easy test is, if you do not realize that God was the one that brought all of Job's troubles upon him, your mind has a Blue Rabbit twist in it that perverts the word of God.

(Blue Rabbits go to great lengths to teach that anything but God caused Job's problems. Job got into trouble because he would not rebuke his adult children for their sin, but offered "sacrifices just in case.")

This is the same reason Eli lost the Ark of the Covenant. I'm not going to explain all of Job here, but Job said the thing he most greatly feared his whole life was that God would destroy him (Job 31:23). That which he feared came upon him, it's true. God brought destruction upon him by siccing the devil on him.)

Jesus came to give you life. He never said he would not kill or destroy (John 10:10). In fact, he said explicitly that he WOULD if you were unrepentant (Revelation 2:21-23). And it's not possible for him to steal something that belongs to him (Matthew 25:24). All he said was that the devil could not give you life, only take from you.

Perfect love for God DOES cast out all fear. But you will never walk in perfect love for God in this life. You may get close, but... no joy.

1 John 1:8 If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.

9 If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us *our* sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

10 If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

So when you hear people say, "Oh you should have no fear because there is no fear in love," just know they are lying to you. The Bible does not say that. It says there is no fear in perfect love for the Father. Perfect love for the Father does not sin, even once. Anyone who says they walk in perfect love for the Father is a liar, and the truth is not in them.

People teach 1 John 4:18 as the exact opposite of what it says. "No Fear!" They should be saying, "Repent, and start loving God like you are supposed to, and the fear will go away."

In other words, the fear of punishment for sin is coming from God himself. It is the finger of God on your heart.

"Oh don't listen to God! What does he know? Have no fear!"

You will have no fear right into the fires of Gehenna.

Remember the good thief's question to the bad thief has they hung crucified with Jesus: "Have you no fear of God?" The good thief went to paradise. The "No Fear" thief just went to Hades. He is still burning there today almost 2000 years later.

That fear is telling you you are not right with God. You don't love him like you should. Remember that is the greatest commandment. "You shall love the Father (Jehovah) with all your heart, soul, mind, and dunamis." And the second is like it "You shall love your neighbor as yourself." Which is what 1 John 4:20 says.

The fear of God – which God gave you as an early warning system to tell you when you were stepping out of his grace and forgiveness – has been turned into the “voice of the devil” by Blue Rabbits. I'm sorry, but them's just the facts, and they can't be sugar-coated.

Blue Rabbit has woven this doctrine through everything. It is very insidious.

Anyone who teaches 1 John 4:18 to say you should never have fear of God is a liar. Fear is God himself testifying to you that he has found your works faulty before him, that you don't love him like you should.

The Holy Spirit never told anyone not to fear God when they were living in sin. Ever.

And the Holy Spirit does not preach a blanket “No Fear, ever.”

Men who say such things are not speaking by the Holy Spirit. He is a Spirit of truth.

And the Holy Spirit's fruit of faith will cause you to fear when you contemplate committing sin. Or doing anything that displeases God.

Do you see how “no fear” shorts out the very meaning of John 4:18? John is telling you that fear is there to tell you that you are not yet perfect, and you need to perfect your love for God. Instead, people just ignore the fear, and remain in their imperfect flawed state, falsely believing they are in God's perfect love.

God's perfect love drowned billions of people in the flood.

And God's perfect love will send billions more into the raging fires of the lake of fire.

Blue Rabbits teach the exact opposite of what John was saying.

“Well I don't feel love, so it is fear and is of the devil.” And the devil cackles with glee.

Fear is there to tell you that you are living in sin before God, and if the judgment seat were held in the next instant, you would be at risk of the lake of fire. God tells you that so you can correct your behavior and save yourself.

“Well I'm not feeling perfect love, so it's not of God. You're not putting me under condemnation!” That is what millions of people in Noah's day said, too. They weren't feeling any love as the sharks tore them apart, either.

(And don't fall for that Blue Rabbit lie, "There are only two emotions: Fear and Love." It's false. The Holy Spirit has at least 9 emotions.)

Nowhere in the Bible did God condemn someone because they feared him. Rather, it is quite the opposite. Those who feared him were blessed by him. Moses exceedingly feared and trembled before God (Hebrews 12:22). The woman with the issue of blood feared and trembled before Jesus, and he did not mock her (Mark 5:33-34). She had tried to get healed on the sly, for it was illegal for her – an unclean woman - to be in public (Luke 8:43-48).

Jesus rebuked people for having little faith, but he never rebuked them for fear. Even when Peter feared while walking on the water, Jesus rebuked him for having a double mind, not for fear (Matthew 14:30).

Many people who walk in "no fear," in practice, belittle and scorn people who have strong fear. When people have problems that place them in fear, it is a natural sign that they do not have the faith to conquer that problem. Fear is not what needs to be conquered, the actual problems they are in fear of are what need fixed. Getting rid of their fear will not get rid of their problem.

The absence of fear is not faith.

As an example, when the germ weapon COVID hit, many people had no natural or spiritual defenses against it. Their fear was very real and very understandable. Yet, many in the church mocked them for their fear. Called them names. "How's your face diaper?" These people demonstrated that they were not walking in perfect love for God because God would **never** have mocked them. God is a God of comfort, and he would give them an answer for their fear, not mock and ridicule them for it.

(Not only that, but by walking in diakrino, they destroyed their own spiritual defenses against the disease, yet would not defend themselves against it in the natural, either.)

When a person is trapped by real fear, it is because they don't have the faith to stand before that storm. That is what their fear is telling them. When Jesus encountered these people he always gave them faith. Faith ONLY comes from the Rhema of God. It only comes from hearing words spoken under the utterance of the Holy Spirit. Faith is a spiritual substance that will replace fear.

"Have no fear of that, only believe on God." Jesus gave them the faith to address the situation that was causing them fear *by the words he spoke*. Just as he said to the storm, "Peace! Be still," he spoke to the storm of fear the person was enduring and said, "Have no fear! I am here. Only believe."

Blue Rabbit looks at what Jesus said as a command. It wasn't. It was the substance of faith that he was giving them to replace their fear.

Many people faced COVID with "No fear" – but also no faith – and wound up dead. You could tell they had no faith or love for God because of all the "face diaper" diakrino coming out of their mouth. But they would not even fight the germ weapon in the natural and get vaccinated.

(God invented the mRNA vax, in case you didn't know. He created it when he created Adam. Every day of your life, cells in your body have used mRNA to communicate with each other. It's a messaging system: messenger RNA.)

"No Fear" is never a defense against the devil. He just laughs.

Love for God does not scorn and ridicule other people.

Jesus said the rhema he spoke to people was Spirit and it was life (John 6:63). He didn't just say "fear not" as Blue Rabbits do. His words were faith, filled with all the life of God, filled with spiritual substance. He filled them with faith.

Foolish people look at what Jesus said and think he was rebuking the people for having fear. That doesn't even sound like Jesus. Jesus would not break a bruised reed or snuff out a smoldering wick (Matthew 12:20). No, when Jesus said fear not, the fear left them because the faith substance Jesus spoke into them took its place. "Fear not! Be of good cheer!" That is a faith command.

Fear means people are in danger. Fear tells them they do not have the faith to win that fight. They SHOULD fear! Their spiritual senses are telling them they are in trouble. "No fear," will not get them out of that trouble because the absence of fear is not what gives a person victory. Faith in God is. The absence of fear does not automatically mean a person has faith. A person on drugs also has no fear but they are not in their right mind.

Fear is not the opposite of faith. Fear is faith in something dangerous to you.

Being fearless in the face of danger when you have no faith is foolishness (Proverbs 22:3). I have seen it kill many people over the years.

"You're covered by grace. You should never fear God."

Fear of God is the tool that perfects holiness. Without holiness, you will never see the Lord. "No fear" sears your conscience so that you cannot be convicted and will cause you to serve yourself instead of serving God with your whole heart.

2 Corinthians 6:14 Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in *them*; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the

unclean *thing*; and I will receive you,

18 And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

7:1 Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, **perfecting holiness in the fear of God.**

Remember, fear has a sliding scale. We tend to think of fear only in terms of full-on panic. But fear at lower intensities can be called respect. People who work with explosives have respect for those explosives. But that is still fear even though they are not in a full-on panic while working with them.

Caring what other people think is called the fear of man. It brings a snare (Proverbs 29:25). This is a very low level of fear, but it is still fear. Caring about what God thinks is also fear, the fear of God. It is also faith in God. Caring **ONLY** about what God thinks is holiness. You have no business letting what other people think control you. "I love you, Honey, but I couldn't care less what you think. I only care what God thinks." Only the Holy Spirit of God should control you.

So, how does fear cause you to self-correct towards being holy? A lack of holiness will bring chastening and punishment into your life. Fear of that punishment is what will drive you to abandon unholy things. If you love God, you will fear to offend him and will avoid doing things that are an offense to him. This trains you to walk in holiness.

(Just to be sure, the word holy does not mean "without sin." It means to be "100% dedicated to." The vessels in the Temple were holy, but it was impossible for them to sin. They were holy because they were dedicated to God's use. You are holy in the same way. It is one of the foundations of faith.)

Chastisement and punishment come to those who do not walk in holiness. Most people fear chastening and try to avoid it.

Hebrews 12:10 For they verily for a few days chastened *us* after their own pleasure; but he for *our* profit, **that *we* might be partakers of his holiness.**

It is only when your conscience is void of offense toward God that you will have no fear. Perfect love for God will cause fear of judgment from God to cease.

Acts 24:14 But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call heresy, so worship I the God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in the law and in the prophets:

15 And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust.

16 And herein do I exercise myself, **to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men.**

Your conscience operates out of fear. Fear is the voice of your conscience. Now, your conscience is not the voice of the Holy Spirit, for it can be ignorant of the truth (1 Corinthians 8:7-12). But if you violate your conscience you have sinned (1 Corinthians 8:10-11, Romans 14:23).

Your conscience operates out of fear. And when you train yourself to "No Fear," you sear your conscience over and it stops talking to you. That is why serial sinner believers have no remorse.

Fear tells you when you are not holy.

Acts 5:5 And Ananias hearing these words fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on

all them that heard these things.

1 Timothy 4:2 Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron;

Acts 2:37 Now when they heard *this*, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men *and* brethren, what shall we do?

“God will never give you fear.”

"No Fear" trains you to ignore the red flag warnings of the witness of the Holy Spirit.

Blue Rabbit will tell you that **all fear comes from the devil**. But this is false. If you contemplate sin, the Holy Spirit will cause you to fear. The fruit of faith will cause you to fear speaking against God's word. (Remember the fear-o-meter: it may not be intense fear, it may be low-level, but it is still fear.) The fruit of peace will cause you to fear when you enter into a place of danger or deal with people you ought not to be dealing with. The fruit of goodness will cause you to fear being a doer of evil. Meekness and gentleness can all manifest as fear. Even love can manifest as fear. So, ***if you train yourself to ignore all fear, you block the voice of the Holy Spirit.*** That is why the devil pushes the "No Fear EVER!" doctrine.

"No Fear" trains you to ignore the Holy Spirit. It dulls your spiritual senses. Do you want to know why prophets miss it in such spectacular fashion? One reason is, ***they have no fear of God.***

“People can only get saved if they stop fearing God.”

"No Fear" destroys much of your soul-winning efforts.

This one is by far the most important issue caused by “No Fear.” It literally sends people to Hell by the droves. Do not think that God does not take notice. I stated this before, but it bears repeating.

Jude 1:19 These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit.

20 But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost,

21 Keep yourselves in the love of (for) God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life.

22 And of some have compassion, making a difference:

23 And others save with fear, pulling *them* out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.

The Bible, that is to say, Jude, that is the Holy Spirit, that is Jesus, that is to say, God himself tells you to use fear to get some people saved. Why? Some people do indeed respond to love alone. But most do not. And some **ONLY** respond to fear. If you refuse to put people in fear, you damn them to an eternity of torment.

As some people say, you're walking away leaving piles of money sitting on the table.

If you look at marketing techniques, you will find that fear is the trigger of almost all sales. The biggest one is FOMO: the fear of missing out. Limited-time offers? That is a fear tactic. Snob appeal? That is the fear that your friends and neighbors will have it before you do.

The power of the cross is the fear of eternal damnation.

The conviction of the Holy Spirit is fear: “Of sin, righteousness, and judgment.” Of Sin, because

since they do not swear themselves to Jesus, they are still fully in their sins (fear). Of righteousness, because God fully accepted Jesus' sacrifice and will love and receive them (love). And of judgment, because the devil – and all who follow him – are already condemned to eternal damnation (fear). The Holy Spirit puts them in fear of the curse of their sin and confirms to them that they can be righteous, accepted, and beloved in Jesus.

When a sinner sees the cross, they fear greatly because their own sin has condemned them to death. If that does not cause fear, the cross has lost its power.

“No Fear” totally obliterates the power of the cross in the sinner's heart. Your foolish “no fear” preaching can cause the cross to have no effect (1 Corinthians 1:17).

Stop leaving piles of the Father's lost souls sitting on the table. Stop flushing those souls down the toilet just because you think fear only comes from the devil. You were called to win them all, not just the select few. Who are you to say those souls are worthless because they only respond to fear?

The number one sales tool worldwide is fear, yet God doesn't use it? FOMO is the number one motivator of sales. Isaiah 28 uses fear almost exclusively. And you think God is sinning by using it to rescue people?

You would accuse God of evil because he causes sinners to fear the consequence of their sin? Have you no fear of God?

(No, you need to become skilled in applying fear to the lost. You need to learn to accommodate the Holy Spirit when he causes them to fear for their eternal soul's lost state.)

Isaiah 28:15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner *stone*, a sure foundation: he that believeth **shall not make haste**.

17 Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place.

18 And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it.

19 From the time that it goeth forth it shall take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night: and **it shall be a vexation only to understand the report**.

20 For the bed is shorter than that *a man* can stretch himself *on it*: and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself *in it*.

21 For the LORD shall rise up as *in* mount Perazim, he shall be wroth as *in* the valley of Gibeon, that he may do his work, his strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act.

22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong: **for I have heard from the Lord GOD of hosts a consumption (total destruction), even determined upon the whole earth**.

The Gospel was prophesied to torment unbelievers long before Jesus was even born or died.

All sinners have made a (fake) covenant with death and Hell that lets them feel safe and free from fear of dying and eternal torment. When the Gospel powered by the Holy Spirit comes to them, it totally destroys those lies and leaves them feeling totally crushed by their own sin. Just understanding the Gospel is a total vexation and torment. There is no rest for the sinner that hears the Gospel. It torments him night and day because God's wrath is on him. Then he warns them not to mock, lest he leave them, and their bonds become greater than they can break. God has declared a total destruction to consume the entire earth. The only hope you have is Jesus. Those who believe on Jesus will not live in

fear. That is what “make haste” means in this context – to live in terror and shame.

God himself said that he has already declared total destruction for all who live on the earth. The only escape is swearing yourself to Jesus. Talk about FOMO.

So, while you train yourself for “no fear,” you train yourself to feel no fear and to invoke no fear in others. And thus you train yourself to throw away most soul-winning opportunities. You should be training yourself to recognize when someone is in fear for their eternal soul. And you should be confirming those very fears with the power of the Holy Spirit at the same time as you tell them Jesus can set them free if they swear themselves to him, forsaking themselves and all their sinful life. Totally washed and free. You should be watching for the Father to come knocking on your heart's door to take advantage of those who are in sudden realization of their sin.

Then, when should you use love? There are some people who already know and admit they are sinners and have no hope. They aren't lying to themselves. They know they are damned. The great love God has for them will win them over. They just need you to speak the Rhema word to them so they can believe. Nobody loves them, not even they themselves. But when you manifest God's love (not Jesus' love, but God's love) they will tear down walls to grab hold of it.

The Holy Spirit will show you which is which. If you read the rest is Isaiah 28, you will see that God sends the harsh realities of life into people's lives to break up the fallow ground of their hearts. And depending on what type of soil they are, he plants different types of Gospel seed into them. Some he sows gently, but some he beats with a stick. You have to be willing and skilled in all manner of soul-winning. Fine seed it beaten with a little stick, but coarse seed he rolls over with the harsh cartwheel of hardship.

Too often, people see God rolling over someone with a cartwheel, and they rescue them out of it. Their heart never receives the Gospel. That is why the only good deeds that count are the ones the Holy Spirit tells you to do.

“Oh, you shouldn't put them in fear for their sin!” Fine. Then they shall spend eternity burning in the Lake of Fire, and they will be cursing your name every minute of it for all to hear.

You are not wiser than God.

There is no greater crime than to lose a lost soul.

Pray for God's mercy and grace.

“That which you fear will come upon you.”

The Bible does not say this anywhere. That which you SAY from the heart in God's hearing comes upon you (Numbers 14:28). And God hears everything. Thank God he is full of grace. That which you fear will not come upon you *unless you say it will*. When the Bible speaks of bringing your fears upon you, it is GOD that brings your fears upon you (Isaiah 66:4, Jeremiah 49:5, Ezekiel 11:8).

It is true Job said that that which he feared had come upon him (Job 3:25). But he also said that that which he feared was that God himself would destroy him (Job 31:23). Blue Rabbits can't have it both ways.

What you bind on the earth is bound in the heavens, and what you loose on the earth is loosed in the heavens (Matthew 16:19, 18:18). What you SAY is what you get. Fear is irrelevant.

Fear does not open the door to the devil. Your mouth does. And when Blue Rabbit teaches this, and you open your mouth and agree with him, you give the devil permission to bring your fears upon you. That which you fear coming upon you is a doctrine the devil teaches. When you speak that doctrine, it gives him control over you.

It is witchcraft that teaches that fear opens the door to the devil. (The devil would love to have you say that.) The devil is already defeated and has no power over you except what you give him with the words of your mouth.

Luke 10:19 Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Did Jesus lie?

“Fear is the opposite of faith.”

"No Fear" mis-defines faith for you. The absence of fear is not faith. When you operate in the realm of "no fear," you step out of the mechanics of faith. Faith and fear work in exactly the same way. Faith is a spiritual substance. Fear is a spiritual substance. The absence of fear does not mean you have the substance of faith. Fear is not the opposite of faith, diakrino is. And understanding of diakrino requires a person trained by a blue rabbit to completely rewire their brain.

Fear is faith. When people fear something, they believe in it very strongly. The fear of the Lord is faith in the Lord. Fear of the devil is faith in the devil. Do people fear that in which they doubt? If they are solid in their doubt, they laugh at it. People who doubt something also have no faith in that thing. A very easy way to destroy fear is to cast doubt upon it. See Johnny, there is no monster under the bed. See, citizen, there is no conspiracy to kill everyone in the country. Fear and faith do not exist in the presence of doubt.

I use the term doubt loosely. Doubt is diakrino that has come to a conclusion.

Ask yourself this: if you truly believed God's word, wouldn't you be deathly afraid of contradicting it? Yes, you would. And the stronger your faith in God, the greater your fear of bad-mouthing him would be. Many people who have no fear of God, contradict him at every turn. “Well, you just don't understand. God said that, but in reality, it's much more complicated.” Nobody walking in faith would ever even think such a thing. True faith in God would cause you to greatly fear calling him a liar to his face. Perhaps they need a strong faith that born-again believers who have taken the name of Christ yet oppose God have their place in the Lake of Fire where their souls will be trapped in their worm-eaten bodies while the very words they have spoken in this life will fuel the flames that turn their body to charcoal over and over and over, world without end.

Jude 1:3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort *you* that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not.

...7 Even as Sodom and Gomorrhah, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

...12 These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds *they are* without water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots;

...14 And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

15 To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard *speeches* which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

...19 These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit.

Many will be the Christians who weep and wail as they are thrown into the fires of Gehenna at the judgment seat of Christ.

Matthew 13:40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

42 And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

43 Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

Matthew 8:10 When Jesus heard *it*, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

11 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

12 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Luke 13:24 Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

25 When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are:

26 Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets.

27 But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; depart from me, all *ye* workers of iniquity.

28 There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you *yourselves* thrust out.

Matthew 22:11 And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment:

12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless.

13 Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast *him* into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

14 For many are called, but few *are* chosen.

It is utter foolishness to call God a liar to his face. If God says it, that's the way it is.

1 Peter 1:17 And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning *here* in fear:

Faith **always** says what God says, even when it causes you to fear. Fearing the wrath of God is faith in God's promise to execute eternal fiery vengeance on those who refuse him.

James 3:6 And the tongue *is* a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell (Greek: "kindles a fire beneath Gehenna").

In the end, your own words will burn you for eternity. You will have done it to yourself.

"No fear," causes you to walk where angels will not tread.

Jude 1:8 Likewise also these *filthy* dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities.

9 Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee.

The no-fear worldview causes believers to cross boundaries they have no business dealing with. It is not for you to know the depths of Satan (Revelation 2:24). This covers many areas, but I am speaking specifically of spiritual warfare.

Not even the most powerful angels speak evil of devils. Yet those who walk in "no fear" often scorn the devil. He that sits in the seat of the scornful is not wise. If you are submitted to God, and you resist the devil steadfastly in Jesus' name, he will flee from you (James 4:7). Not even Jesus scorned the devil (Matthew 4:1-10). It's not in heaven's vocabulary.

I will give you an example of why you do not wrestle in the mud with demons. (If you do, they have already won.)

I went to visit a church once. It had just moved to the area, and would (sadly) have been of much benefit to me. It had a reputation for being sweet healing waters. Well, I was driving a brand-new car. When I pulled into the parking lot, a demon told me he was going to steal the car. I said, "No you're not," and went and parked where it would be real easy to steal. As I walked in the front door, another demon attacked me. And once inside there was another demon waiting. Weird.

I sat down for the service. Then the pastor finally got up to speak he said, "Tonight, the devil WILL attack you in one of these seven ways, and if you are not careful, he will destroy you."

Under my breath, I said, "No he won't." But then I knew why the demons were hanging around.

A gentleman sitting next to me looked over at me and said, "That's so true. The devil is going to attack us." Well, if you say so, so be it unto you.

So what happened here? The pastor was making a tape series so he could jump on the spiritual warfare bandwagon.

He sent uncounted souls into demonic torment with that tape series.

But what he really did was to use his position of pastor to tell the devil he could attack his flock in one or more of those seven ways. Instead of standing as a shepherd of the sheep, he opened the gates and whistled for the wolves to come and eat. Oh, he thought he had done a good thing by warning his

flock – and writing a new book – but all he did was betray them into the teeth of the devil.

And the person sitting next to me had used his authority in Christ to say, “Yes devil, that's true, you can attack me in one of these seven ways.”

What should the pastor have said? “Behold! I give you power and authority to tread upon serpents and scorpions and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing shall by any means hurt you!” (Luke 10:19).

I went back about 6 months later, and the ministry had become bitter and harsh. If the pastor had been listening to the fear of the Lord, he would never have touched the stuff.

The same thing happened when COVID hit. Churches everywhere said, “The vax is the mark of the Beast! It's an attempt to destroy you! It will make you sterile! Rise up! **Resist!**” This was all lies, of course. What should they have said? “There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come near your dwelling.” “And if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them,” (Ps91:10, Mark 16:18).

Instead, it was, “Resist!” Rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft (1 Samuel 15:23), and many died because of it.

Let me just say this. I have dealt with demons through the power of the Holy Spirit, some in spectacular ways. But I never went looking for them. And you certainly do not take glory in it. They are vile disgusting beasts. Nowhere does the Bible tell you to go looking for them. It tells you to stand when they come (Ephesians 6:11). The only area of spiritual warfare you wage is in the winning of lost souls. Most of the popular doctrines around spiritual warfare are designed to open the door for devils to gain access that they would not have had otherwise.

James 5:1 says that the call to war comes from your flesh. It is the flesh that wants to be a mighty warrior. And if your flesh wants it, that means there is probably a devil behind it, pushing it. The Lord's Spirit never calls anyone to war. He calls you to stand and hold your ground unmoving when war comes to you. The battle belongs to the Lord. Nowhere did the Bible tell you to go looking for battle. Jesus said, "Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof," (Matthew 6:34). When war comes, you stand in faith and praise. Nowhere does it tell you to attack the devil. Jesus already defeated the devil and the devil has no authority in your life. He does not need to be conquered again.

Speaking the Rhema word was the only weapon you were given, and the Holy Spirit does not wage war against people. Yet. Not until Jesus returns. And then it will not be you fighting. The bride does not go to war.

Every ministry I have seen get involved in spiritual warfare has made a total wreck of itself, and they have reaped piles of destroyed lives. The lust of the flesh does not work the righteousness of God.

The hunger for spiritual warfare is the flesh's lust for witchcraft.

Not surprisingly, you will find the craft of witches in many spiritual warfare circles. This does not come from the Holy Spirit. The warfare of the believer is the fight of faith, of standing unyielding in faith (1 John 5:4). It takes all of a split second to cast a devil out by faith in the name of Jesus. There is never any need to get down in the mud and wrestle with them. They are defeated foes.

When Paul spoke of the "weapons of our warfare" he spoke of using the Holy Spirit to destroy false beliefs in the minds and hearts of other people. This is what you are SUPPOSED to be doing in soul-winning. The Gospel is SUPPOSED to strip every last bit of comfort zone away from people and let them feel the full force of the consequences of their sin. To understand the Gospel is to have long sleepless nights of torment because you don't measure up (Isaiah 28:16-21).

Sinners are SUPPOSED to be deathly afraid of the sin they own. And believers should be deathly

afraid of even thinking about living in sin.

Pulling down strongholds is what I am doing right now. "No Fear, ever" has cost some people their salvation. "Well God knows my heart." Yes, he does. That's why he's given you space to repent. "No Fear, ever" is a Satanic doctrine, a Satanic stronghold in your life if you are gripped by it.

You are not engaged in a fight against the devil. You are engaged in a fight of standing on your faith. The devil has already been defeated. His sole purpose is to get you to let go of your faith. The devil is the god this world worships and serves, but he does not own this world. He does not even own any of the souls that serve him. It is not possible for you to sell your soul to the devil, because you do not own your own soul. When the Devil offered Jesus the kingdoms of this world, he was lying to him. Everything the devil tempted Jesus with was a lie, a trick. Most spiritual warfare is the same type of trick. The Bible says that since the flood of Noah, God has owned everything on this planet (Psalm 29:10- you will have to look it up in the Hebrew, the KJV butchers it, but most translations get it right, even the NKJV). God owns every soul of man, including your own (Ezekiel 18:4). Many spiritual warfare teachings are the craft of witches and are rooted in old covenant realities.

True spiritual warfare is a stand of faith (1 John 5:4). If you want to do true spiritual warfare, start interceding for the lost around you in tongues. Don't waste your time fighting the devil, employ your faith and time serving and praising God and doing what is pleasing to him. Don't dance in the dirt with the devil.

Incidentally, fear does not open the door for the devil to move in your life. It is your mouth that does that. Put the Rhema word of God in your mouth, and it will cut the devil to shreds if he gets too close.

"No Fear" crosswires your spiritual senses so that you never grow up in Christ.

Hebrews 5:12 For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which *be* the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat.

13 For every one that useth milk *is* unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe.

14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, *even* those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

"No Fear" confuses your spiritual senses because there are times when fear is good. Any time the Holy Spirit tells you something is good and you call it evil, you open yourself up to delusion. There is nothing like calling God a liar to lead you down the path of deception.

Because you call fear evil at all times you block yourself from discerning when it is good. Fear of jumping off of a skyscraper is a good thing. Fear of committing sin is a good thing. Fear is one of your senses. You need to learn how to use it properly, not just ignore it.

"No fear," causes you to step out of the grace of God. God sees "No Fear" as pride.

Luke 1:50 And his mercy *is* on them that fear him from generation to generation.

"No Fear" will cause you to rebel when you fall into judgment with God. God sees "no fear" in those who are sinning as pride to be destroyed. Pride does not fear the judgment of God. God gives grace to the humble, but he resists the proud (James 4:6).

“No Fear” will cause you to suffer when another person pulls you into judgment before God.

From time to time, when another person cries out to God because of how you are treating them, they will pull you before the judgment seat of God himself. This is not a good place to be.

God will sift your heart to see if the accusation holds any water. Doesn't he already know? Yes. But by him sifting you, he proves for eternity the truth of the matter. Remember when “The books will be opened”? All this is written down so that you are without excuse on the day of your judgment. You cannot say you were not given a fair trial.

You WILL feel fear when the wrath of God turns its face toward you. When someone is accusing you before God, you will feel it unless you have trained yourself to feel no fear. And that rarely works to your advantage, unless you absolutely never accuse anyone to God. Accusing someone before God is called judging. Think politics. Oops!

That is why you should train yourself to never diakrino.

Jesus warned against this explicitly:

Matthew 5:21 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:

22 But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

23 Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee;

24 Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

26 Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

I don't know what people think of when they read this passage. What is the uttermost farthing? It is what it takes before your brother or sister whom you have wounded feels requited and lets it go. As long as they hold it before the Father, you will suffer.

“That can't be!” Blue Rabbit says, “Jesus delivered you from the curse of the Law!” God was judge of the whole earth long before the law came along. And when you abuse your brother, that is a sin against the blood of Christ, not against the Law.

You have no excuse for being evil towards another human being. You cannot hold them accountable for anything without being accountable for everything you do yourself.

(The only exceptions are those who bear the sword: it is their ministry before God to hold people accountable without respect of persons.)

When you have been delivered to the Judge – the Father – you will feel fear. If you do not listen and go make right with the person, you will be turned over to the officer – the devil – and you will suffer until you **have** set things right. This causes more havoc than any other thing I have seen outside of demon-possessed preachers. Men will divorce their wives simply to run off with another woman, and their life falls completely apart.

Jesus was not joking when he taught this. You ignore it at your own peril. I have seen some people suffer for their entire lives because they never repented to their brother or sister for the sins they committed against them. "Well, I was right!" Yeah, God didn't think so. So, welcome to prison. Hopefully, they don't die before you've made it right.

Always, it is **fear** that tells you that you have been pulled into judgment before the Father, who is still on his throne, and who is still the judge of the whole earth.

You haven't been walking in perfect love: you've sinned against another person. That is why you fear.

Hebrews 10:29 Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

30 For we know him that hath said, Vengeance *belongeth* unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.

31 *It is* a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

It is advisable to keep your mouth off of politicians. That WILL come back around and bite you for many reasons.

What causes people to activate this judgment? Vexation of soul.

Jesus' blood only covers sins you repent of. And any sin against another believer is a sin against Jesus' blood itself. I say another believer rather loosely because I have been pulled into judgment because of sins against unbelievers at times.

2 Peter 2:7 And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked:

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed *his* righteous soul from day to day with *their* unlawful deeds;)

Genesis 18:20 And the LORD said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous;

21 I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know.

What was the cry God heard that caused him to destroy the city of Sodom? It was Lot's vexation. God's ear is not open to the cry of sinners. What he heard was Lot.

Notice Jesus said that if you are angry with your brother without cause, that it is you that will suffer judgment? Judgment comes on you when your brother has just cause to be angry with you. And you will not escape if God judges against you.

How do you protect Yourself? Jesus taught that as well.

Matthew 7:1 Judge not, that ye be not judged.

2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

If you **never** condemn anyone, even for the most heinous of crimes, God will not condemn you when your brother pulls you into judgment.

He will require you make things right, however, but you will not be delivered to the officer. He will deal with you about your behavior. If you do not correct it, then you will have judged the other person as not worthy, and, well... now you are in trouble. The officer will come knocking.

That is why Jesus said, when you come before God to worship and keep remembering some fight you are having, to go fix that, then come back and worship.

Judgmental and condemning people always have devastation in their lives. They think it's the devil, and it is, but he's there because the Father sent him.

“Why would God do evil?” Punishment for sin is not evil, it is good, it is just. Nothing God does is evil. God is righteous in all that he does.

Psalm 119:39 Turn away my reproach which I fear: for thy judgments *are* good.

The worst judgment you can face is for God to say, “You are no longer mine.” If you do not repent of your sin against other people, that will eventually be your fate. When you sin against other people, knowingly, you are sinning against the blood of Jesus because you have judged them to be unworthy of the blood of Jesus and of being loved by God.

Romans 11:20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be not highminded, but fear:

21 For if God spared not the natural branches, *take heed* lest he also spare not thee.

No Fear will cause you to neglect your salvation.

Philippians 2:12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation **with fear and trembling**.

13 For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of *his* good pleasure.

1 Peter 1:17 And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning *here* in fear:

A few Blue Rabbit twisted scriptures

2 Timothy 1:7 For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

This passage is twisted because it is poorly translated. The Greek word phobos is not used here. It is the word deilia, which means timidity, not fear. “God has not given us a timid spirit, but a bold one of power, love, and a sound mind.” It is not speaking of phobos (where we get our word phobia) which means fright or terror. When you speak out of your spirit, it will be bold. People will be offended by it. Your spirit is meek and quiet, but it is not timid and is not *intimidated*. It is bold.

So this verse is not even talking about fear. It is talking about being assertive or not.

Romans 8:15 For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.

Hebrews 2:15 And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to

bondage.

This passage is twisted because it is taken out of context. I gave you the context in Hebrews 2:15. Your born-again spirit no longer fears death. When you were a natural-born spirit, your spirit lived in utter terror of dying. This life was all it had, and after you died, it would go to Hell where it could no longer have life. It would fight and claw just to keep one last breath. But once you are born again, your spirit no longer fears death. Death is not the end for it. Its life is eternal. Instead of fearing death, it cries, "Abba, Father!" Romans 8:15 is not talking about a demon of fear or any other such thing. It is talking about sinner's spirits who live in terror of death, and tell themselves all kinds of lies to not have to think of death.

As a reminder, none of this information has any meaning outside of the crucified life. To believe on Jesus as the Son of God means you swear yourself to him and no longer live for yourself for the rest of this life. As Jesus said, the only thing you can give in exchange for your soul is to disown yourself, crucify yourself daily, and follow him in a personal one-on-one relationship. That means he manifests himself to you, and you obey him. Just living by his principles does not count. He needs to be living and moving through you for the rest of your life. Then, when Jesus returns to make up his crown, you will find yourself again. That is the only contract God offers.

Red Rabbit Hole Room #6

Gehenna (Hinnom)



You can't stop sinning even if you try. Nobody has that much willpower.



Take authority over your flesh by faith, and kill its desire for sin from the root up!

Hell in your English Bible is probably not talking about the Hell you visualize. The New Testament has three words that the KJV translates as hell, only two of which relate to us.

The first Jesus spoke of is Hades, and that is the Hell almost the whole world understands. It is where a person's living soul goes when they leave their body after they die as a sinner. It is a hot dry burning place with no water (Zechariah 9:11, Luke 16:22-24, Psalm 57:4 -Jesus in Hell).

The second is Hinnom – Gehenna, in the Greek language – And this place does not yet exist in its prophesied form. The Hinnom Valley is in Jerusalem and has a street running through it: Gey Ben Hinom St. You can look it up on maps. When Jesus returns, he will transform this valley into a deep wide river that winds downhill from Jerusalem for two hundred miles and dumps into a lake of fire in the plain of Edom. It will be filled with eternally regenerating worm-eaten bodies that burn in the fire and are devoured by birds. The dead souls of those who go there will be trapped inside their bodies, feeling every lick of flame incinerating their flesh, every bite of the worms chewing through their nether parts, every peck of the birds tearing flesh from their bones. And they will see all the people who come to stare in horror at their naked bodies every sabbath and every new moon.

Ever sit and watch a bonfire burn? That is what people will be doing to you if you go to that place.

That is the Gehenna Jesus spoke of.

Matthew 13:47 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind:

48 Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.

49 So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just,

50 And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

In this parable, Jesus warned you that just because you are a Christian does not mean you will go to Heaven. Those who do wickedly will be burned alive.

If you live in Blue Rabbit world, you have probably never heard of the Valley of the Sons of Hinnom. Maybe Gehenna, as it is called in the Greek. But it is almost for certain that you have never

heard that **IT DOES NOT EXIST YET** (in its prophesied form).

Gehenna is the Greek term for the Hinnom Valley mentioned in the Hebrew Scriptures. The Hinnom Valley bordered the south side of ancient Jerusalem, then turned south at Jerusalem's eastern border. It is still there today. (Look up Gey Ben Hinom Street in Jerusalem.)

When Jesus returns, he will terraform the Hinnom Valley into the lake of fire. The raging furnace called Tophet will burn at Jerusalem in the Hinnom Valley. Tophet is where the Kings of Israel burned their children alive in sacrifice to Baal and Molech. From there, the Hinnom Valley will wind 200 miles downhill to the south of Jerusalem, where it will then fill the plain of Edom, and will be the eternal Lake of Fire that will be created for the Devil and his angels. It will be very deep and very wide and will burn with tar and sulfur. And, with the eternal bodies of the damned. Flames, worms, and birds will devour these regenerating bodies for all of eternity. And the souls of those who go there will be trapped inside those bodies, unable to escape through death, feeling every flame, every worm bite, and every piece of flesh torn from them by the birds. And for all of eternity, whenever people go to Jerusalem to worship God, they will gawk in horror at the naked bodies burning there.

This is where goat believers go. They do NOT go to Hell.

Peter says that when a goat believer dies, they are kept in a mist of darkness until the end of the age. From the time of their death until the Lord's return, they do not realize that time has passed:

2 Peter 2:9 The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:

10 But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous *are they*, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities.

...17 These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; **to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever.**

The Greek words translated “for ever” are “into an age” or, unto the next age. When a goat believer dies, he or she does not go to heaven or hell: he goes into a holding state to await the Lord's return. I have seen accounts of people who were brought back to life who were in this place. They told of a fantastic almost dream-like state where they saw many loved ones and felt peace. ***But they never saw Jesus!*** Paul said that when a sheep believer dies, they are immediately in the presence of Jesus (2 Corinthians 5:8). I have also heard accounts of people who were brought back that that is exactly what happened: They were immediately with Jesus.

“Well, that's a dirty trick! Red Rabbit, you've really outdone yourself now! Now I know you're bonkers!”

Not really. Jesus only promised people he would raise them up on the Last Day (John 6:39-44). He said nothing about all of them going to Heaven. In fact, he said there would be weeping and gnashing of teeth because so many would be raised from the dead with an eternal body but that they would not enter the kingdom of Heaven (Matthew 7:21-23, 13:47-50).

(Notice that in Matthew 13:50, Jesus said the wicked would be thrown into a **furnace of fire**. He was speaking of believers here because the net that was cast is the gospel that has been preached for the last 2000 years. That is not a metaphor. Tophet is that furnace of fire as you will soon see (Isaiah 30:33, 31:9). It is where the Beast and the False Prophet are going – also with eternal resurrected bodies that

cannot be consumed. Paul said to believers, “If you live after the flesh, you shall die,” (Romans 8:13). Gehenna is where you will die. You cannot walk in the lust of the flesh and live. Narrow is the path that leads to life.)

[I do not know where apostate ex-believers who have denied Christ go. My guess is they go to Hades. Peter only said those who walk after the lust of their flesh and similar such go to the mist of darkness.

In Matthew 23:15 Jesus said that the Jews would make converts, then turn them into twice the children of Gehenna than they themselves were. Non-believers go to Hades, only lust-driven believers go to Gehenna. These unbelieving Jewish proselytizers went to Hades when they died, as noted by Luke 10:15 and Luke 16:23. Even though they have been in Hades this whole time, they are slated for the prophesied Gehenna at Jesus' return because all of the Jews that ever lived will be resurrected right along with the church. The same distinction exists in Matthew 23:33.]

You were the one who assumed if Jesus raised you from the dead you would immediately go to Heaven. Read the Red Rabbit Hole on the end-time timeline. When Jesus returns, you will meet him in the air over Jerusalem, then you will land in Jerusalem to face the judgment seat.

In the KJV Bible, three Greek words are translated as Hell: Hades, Tartarus, and Gehenna. Tartarus is only mentioned once in 2 Peter 2:4 as the place where certain fallen angels are held. We are concerned with Hades and Gehenna.

Most modern English translations render Gehenna as Hell, and Hades as Hades. The KJV is the only English translation in widespread modern use that translates both Gehenna and Hades as Hell. Find out how the translation of the Bible you use renders Gehenna and Hades so you will know which one they are talking about when they say Hell.

Most think of Hell as the place the souls of the evil dead go to. Hades is in the center of the earth (Isaiah 14:9). When you die, no matter where you are on the globe, you go down to the gates of Hades. This is the way it is treated in the Old Testament. In Acts 2:27 Peter quotes Psalm 16:10 and translated the Hebrew word Sheol as Hades. It is also how the Greek Septuagint translates Sheol — as Hades. (It does not mean the grave and “dead like a dog” as some presume.)

Acts 2:27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell (Hades), neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

So, when Jesus died, his body was laid in the tomb, and his soul went to Hades. (See also Luke 16:19–26 for a description of Hades. Abraham's bosom was a place in Hades formed for the righteous dead until the time of Jesus' death on the cross.)

This is the place most people understand to be Hell. “If you are a sinner, when you die, you will go to hell.”

But Jesus described Gehenna – or Hinnom - differently. Jesus said both body *and* soul could be cast into Gehenna.

Matthew 10:28 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell (Gehenna).

Hell is popularly understood to be Hades. No person's body has ever yet gone to Hades. All persons

who are in Hades right now, left their body lying somewhere on the surface of the earth. Only their spirit and soul went to Hades.

And no person's body has ever yet been cast into the eternal fires of Gehenna. If they had, as Old Testament prophecy says, you would be able to go look at it and be repulsed.

Then why do they translate Gehenna as Hell? It is assumed to be a metaphor, and not a literal reference to the Valley of Hinnom even though Old Testament prophecy says that it is. This agrees with oral Jewish traditions and conjecture. The idea that the Hinnom Valley was where Jerusalem perpetually burned its trash came from a Jewish Rabbi David Kimhi around 1200 AD.

The Terraforming of Gehenna

The Valley of Jehoshaphat (Kidron Valley) and the Hinnom Valley join at the southeastern tip of the old city of Jerusalem and go south past Azal. The Mount of Olives is to the north of Jerusalem, on the eastern side of the Valley of Jehoshaphat.

The plain of Armageddon is north of Jerusalem by about 50 miles. The town of Bozrah in Edom is about 80 miles south and a little east of Jerusalem.

From Armageddon, all the armies of the Earth, — except for the Beast's army — will attack Jerusalem. They will attack it and completely destroy it in a single hour because it will have become Babylon the Great, the Great Whore, the blood-thirsty City of the Beast.

Then Jesus will return.

The Earth's armies will flee south through the Hinnom Valley, and Jesus will single-handedly pursue and destroy them. They will be slaughtered all the way to Bozrah in Edom (Idumea).

The Hinnom Valley — Gehenna — will be made very deep, and very wide. It will be filled with dead bodies, burning tar, and burning sulfur (brimstone). It won't be in a straight line but will snake about for a length of 200 miles. Birds will come from everywhere to devour the dead bodies.

At the head of Gehenna, Jesus will form Tophet, the lake of fire, a raging furnace. The whole of Gehenna will be a sea of fire as Tophet feeds liquid fire into it.

Those who are thrown into Tophet will burn alive, forever. As their flesh is burned away into blackened meat, new flesh will form to take its place. As they breathe in to scream, their lungs will be incinerated, and they will suffocate. But new lungs will form, and they will start all over again. Their bodies will never consume away, but will constantly regenerate.

Those in Gehenna will lie there like dead persons, churning on the currents. The smoke of their own bodies burning will blot out the sun, black skies are all they will see. That is when the birds haven't plucked their eyes out or their eyes have not exploded because the vitreous fluid was boiling. They will feel worms munching their way through their nether parts with razor-sharp teeth. They will feel their bodies roast red, then black, then erupt into flame as tar and sulfur burn all around them.

And they will know they get what they deserve.

Jesus was theirs but they threw him away.

They will mourn as their bodies constantly regenerate. Resurrected bodies cannot die. Endless generations of birds will repeatedly rip off chunks of their flesh to feed their young. Worms will constantly devour them. If you have ever had a kidney stone or a kick to the groin, you know what that will feel like. Forever, unable to move, forever weeping and wailing as their bodies are torn apart over and over again.

That is the prophesied Gehenna Jesus spoke of.

Let's look at the prophecies given concerning it.

Mark 9:43 And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than

having two hands to go into hell (Gehenna), into the fire that never shall be quenched:

44 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

Please Note: Your hand cannot offend you: it does not have a will of its own. It is your heart that causes you to offend. Notice the word "if." *It is a sin to chop off your hand (1 Corinthians 3:16–17).*

Isaiah 66:15 For, behold, the LORD will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire.

16 For by fire and by his sword will the LORD plead with all flesh: and the slain of the LORD shall be many.

...18 For I *know* their works and their thoughts: it shall come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and see my glory.

23 And it shall come to pass, *that* from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD.

24 And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcasses of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

Note the phrases "into the fire that never shall be quenched," and "worm dieth not" in both of these passages. Jesus' audience knew the prophecy he was referring to. And Jesus said this would be Gehenna Valley.

Dead souls do not have carcasses. Flesh cannot look upon the dead souls in Hades. Flesh can only see physical things. Jesus said that this place where all living could look upon the bodies of those who transgressed against God would be in the Hinnom Valley.

Isaiah 30:25 And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers *and* streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall.

26 Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

27 Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning *with* his anger, and the burden *thereof* is heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire:

28 And his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and *there shall be* a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing *them* to err.

29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night *when* a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the LORD, to the mighty One of Israel.

30 And the LORD shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of *his* anger, and *with* the flame of a devouring fire, *with* scattering, and tempest, and hailstones.

31 For through the voice of the LORD shall the Assyrian be beaten down, *which* smote with a rod.

32 And *in* every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the LORD shall lay upon him, *it* shall be with tabrets and harps: and in battles of shaking will he fight with it.

33 For Tophet *is* ordained of old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made *it* deep *and* large: the pile thereof *is* fire and much wood; the breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

The Assyrian spoken of in verse 31 is the Beast and his army. As Revelation tells us, the Beast is going into the lake of fire when Jesus returns (Revelation, 19:20). This passage in Isaiah 30 describes that battle where the ground itself shakes and quakes.

Isaiah 31:4 For thus hath the LORD spoken unto me, Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, *he* will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: so shall the LORD of hosts come down to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof.

5 As birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts defend Jerusalem; defending also he will deliver *it*; and passing over he will preserve it.

6 Turn ye unto *him from* whom the children of Israel have deeply revolted.

7 For in that day every man shall cast away his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you *for* a sin.

8 Then shall the Assyrian fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him: but he shall flee from the sword, and his young men shall be discomfited.

9 And he shall pass over to his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the ensign, saith the LORD, whose fire *is* in Zion, and his furnace in Jerusalem.

Revelation 14:19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast *it* into the great winepress of the wrath of God.

20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand *and* six hundred furlongs.

The ensign spoken of here is Jesus himself.

Sixteen hundred furlongs is two hundred miles. The winepress starts right next to the city of Jerusalem. It is Gehenna. It flows from Mount Zion, which Jerusalem crowns, downhill to the plain of Edom.

Joel 3:2 I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the valley of Jehoshaphat, and will plead with them there for my people and *for* my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land.

...**9** Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles; Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up:

10 Beat your plowshares into swords, and your pruninghooks into spears: let the weak say, I *am* strong.

11 Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither cause thy mighty ones to come down, O LORD.

12 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the valley of Jehoshaphat: for there will I sit to judge all the heathen round about.

13 Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness *is* great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the LORD *is* near in the valley of decision.

15 The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

16 The LORD also shall roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the LORD *will be* the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel.

17 So shall ye know that I *am* the LORD your God dwelling in Zion, my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be holy, and there shall no strangers pass through her any more.

This is the call to Armageddon.

This passage would seem to contradict Isaiah 30:26. But it doesn't. Gehenna is where it will be darkness and smoke. Jerusalem itself, and the surrounding areas will not be dark, for that is where the

redeemed will be standing. Just as the Land of Goshen was free of the plagues during the plagues of Egypt (Exodus 8:21-22, 9:22-26), so shall the rest of the promised land be free of the thick darkness.

Jeremiah 31:38 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the city shall be built to the LORD from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the corner.

39 And the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and shall compass about to Goath.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horse gate toward the east, *shall be* holy unto the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever.

Here Gehenna is called the valley of the dead bodies and of the ashes.

Jesus Treads the Winepress

I apologize in advance for this lengthy reference, but it can't be helped. It is about Jesus treading out the winepress such that all his garments become saturated with the blood of the fallen.

Revelation 16:13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs *come* out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, *which* go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

15 Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed *is* he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done.

18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, *and* so great.

19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

20 And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, *every stone* about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

Isaiah 63:1 Who *is* this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this *that is* glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save.

2 Wherefore *art thou* red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat?

3 I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people *there was* none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.

4 For the day of vengeance *is* in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come.

5 And I looked, and *there was* none to help; and I wondered that *there was* none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.

6 And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.

Revelation 19:11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him *was*

called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

12 His eyes *were* as a flame of fire, and on his head *were* many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

13 And he *was* clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

14 And the armies *which were* in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

16 And he hath on *his* vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all *men, both* free and bond, both small and great.

19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which *sword* proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

Zechariah 14:2 For I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city.

3 Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle.

4 And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which *is* before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, *and there shall be* a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

5 And ye shall flee *to* the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: and the LORD my God shall come, *and* all the saints with thee.

Isaiah 34:1 Come near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

2 For the indignation of the LORD *is* upon all nations, and *his* fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcasses, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

4 And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling *fig* from the fig tree.

5 For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, *and* with the blood of

lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the LORD hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea.

7 And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

8 For *it is* the day of the LORD'S vengeance, *and* the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion.

9 And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

11 But the cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness.

12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none *shall be* there, and all her princes shall be nothing.

13 And thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be an habitation of dragons, *and* a court for owls.

14 The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the screech owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

15 There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate.

16 Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them.

17 And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

Idumea is another name for Edom.

Here in these passages, God says that in Gehenna, the birds will be devouring the flesh of the damned forever. So, not only will fire burn you, and worms devour you from the inside, but birds will pluck out your eyes and tear off chunks of your roasted flesh. Vermin will gnaw at you. And your body will simply regenerate.

Read Jeremiah 7:31–34.

Jeremiah 7:31 And they have built the high places of Tophet, which *is* in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; which I commanded *them* not, neither came it into my heart.

32 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor the valley of the son of Hinnom, but the valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

33 And the carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray *them* away.

34 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for the land shall be desolate.

People still call it the Hinnom Valley, today. They do not call it the Valley of Slaughter. That is how you know this prophecy has not yet been fulfilled. They will not call it Gehenna, anymore. After Jesus returns, it will be called the place of slaughter. There will be millions of “dead” eternally-regenerating bodies there.

Bodies that still have their souls inside of them. People who are in a constant state of being slaughtered, like one of those helpless children being burned alive in sacrifice to Baal.

When Jesus returns, it's not just the righteous dead that are raised, but all those who are called by his name. Those people who were burning their boys and girls alive in sacrifice to Baal and Molech at Tophet will also be resurrected. Sodom and Gomorrah will be resurrected (Ezekiel 16:55, Matthew 11:21–24 — hell in verse 23 is Hades). All the Jews of Jesus' day will be resurrected. Remember that God said Tophet would be made very deep and very wide. Here he says so many people in resurrected bodies are going to be stuffed into it that there is no place left to put anyone else.

Jeremiah 19:2 And go forth unto the valley of the son of Hinnom, which *is* by the entry of the east gate, and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee,

3 And say, Hear ye the word of the LORD, O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his ears shall tingle.

4 Because they have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Judah, and have filled this place with the blood of innocents;

5 They have built also the high places of Baal, to burn their sons with fire *for* burnt offerings unto Baal, which I commanded not, nor spake *it*, neither came *it* into my mind:

6 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter.

Tophet and the Hinnom Valley (Gehenna) are considered by God to be the same place.

Read Matthew 25:41–42, 46.

Matthew 25:41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:

42 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

...**46** And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

Tophet-Gehenna is where the devil and all his angels are going to be placed. Tophet is the lake of fire spoken of in Revelation.

This everlasting fire Jesus is speaking of is not Hades. Why? Because Hades will not last forever. Eventually, Hades itself will be thrown into the lake of fire (Revelation 20:14). Therefore, Hades is not everlasting.

Jesus said that those who failed his judgment seat after the resurrection were going into the fire prepared for the devil and his angels. As you will see in the verses that follow, the lake of fire is where the devil will be cast. Therefore, Gehenna, or more properly, Tophet, is the lake of fire.

Revelation 19:19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which *sword* proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

Revelation 20:7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,
8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom *is* as the sand of the sea.

9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet *are*, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is *the book* of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

If you read this carefully, you will see that the Beast and the False Prophet were swimming around in the lake of fire for 1000 years before the devil joined them. For 1000 years, their bodies continually regenerated.

Zechariah 13:7 Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man *that is* my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones.

8 And it shall come to pass, *that* in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off *and* die; but the third shall be left therein.

9 And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It *is* my people: and they shall say, The LORD *is* my God.

Two-thirds of all believers are going into Gehenna because they refused to be cleansed of the lusts of their flesh. They insisted on living for themselves.

Jesus will resurrect them just as he promised. But they will be cut off, and go into Gehenna (1 Corinthians 3:11–15 + 1 Corinthians 9:1, 2 Corinthians 5:9–11, Hebrews 6:4–9).

Matthew 5:21 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:

22 But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell (**Gehenna's**) fire.

23 Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee;

24 Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

26 Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

1 Peter 1:17 And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning *here* in fear:

Jesus said that just calling someone a fool or a moron would put you in danger of going into Gehenna's fires for eternity. I think I would be afraid. Very afraid. Jesus never lied, not even once.

Hebrews 10:26 For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

28 He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:

29 Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

30 For we know him that hath said, Vengeance *belongeth* unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.

31 *It is* a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

The beginning of these people — being unsaved — was to go to Hades when they died. Now, they are going to get something that will make them wish they had never heard of Christ and were in Hades instead.

If you are a believer who willfully chooses to live a life of sin, there is no other sacrifice that can save you. Jesus is all you've got. If you have any brains whatsoever, you will repent, and get yourself back under the blood of Jesus.

So many today find some excuse to justify their sin — usually, something to do with “God is love” — then openly flaunt that sin. Make no mistake, neither the covetous, nor sexual violators, nor unforgiving haters, nor those who extort, will inherit the Kingdom of God. They all have their place in the lake of fire.

Revelation 21:6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

7 He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

1 Corinthians 6:9 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

The word fearful in Revelation 21:8 is not phobos, but deilos, and means timid or cowardly. Please, by all means, boldly walk in the love of Christ, and in the fruits of the Spirit.

James on Gehenna

James 3:6 And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it

defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of Gehenna.

Gehenna is not yet a burning swamp of stench and fire. The cry of birds as they feast does not yet ring out over the valley. How is one's tongue to be set on fire of something that is not yet burning?

It isn't.

What the Greek says is that your tongue *kindles a fire beneath Gehenna*,

Gehenna is used here in the same manner as Jesus used it in Matthew 23:15. In other words, if you go to Gehenna, it is because of *your own words* that you will be burning. Your own words will condemn you to Gehenna (Matthew 12:36–37).

The tongue is a fire, it sets on fire the course of nature (cycle of creation), and, ultimately, it sets Gehenna itself ablaze because that is why Gehenna will be incinerating you. Your tongue lights a fire beneath Gehenna.

But it is not just your words that will burn your flesh. It is your hoarded money.

James 5:1 Go to now, *ye* rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon *you*.

2 Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are motheaten.

3 Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days.

4 Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth.

5 Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter.

6 Ye have condemned *and* killed the just; *and* he doth not resist you.

7 Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain.

James was writing to believers who were chased out of Jerusalem by persecution. Few, if any, had farms. So what fields is he speaking of? The fields in verse 7. Lost souls.

Rich men — all believers, but especially rich men — are expected to fund the Gospel. They are expected to pay the wages of those who reap down the harvest of lost souls in their cities. When these harvesters come to your city, if lack causes them to cry out to God, your wealth becomes cankered and will burn your flesh — not your soul, your flesh — like fire, possibly for eternity.

Jesus said to use your extra money to win lost souls. When soul-reapers come to your town, you pay their way.

Luke 16:9 And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

10 He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.

11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true *riches*?

12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?

13 No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

Jesus has one primary mission on this earth — to win the souls of the lost. Is there anything wrong with a fancy car? There is if your neighbor has never heard of or seen the Gospel.

People withhold the wages of the soul-reapers for fraudulent reasons. One such fraud is the tithe. Nowhere in the New Covenant does it tell you only a tenth belongs to the Lord. Jesus said your extra money was to go into evangelism. Period. James said that if you withhold your hand from funding evangelism, your hoarded money will burn your flesh like fire. None who walk in covetousness will inherit the kingdom. Paul said that in an entire church body, covetousness was not to be named even once (Ephesians 5:3).

God keeps excellent financial records.

Still think Red Rabbit is bonkers?

As a reminder, none of this information has any meaning outside of the crucified life. To believe on Jesus as the Son of God means you swear yourself to him and no longer live for yourself for the rest of this life. As Jesus said, the only thing you can give in exchange for your soul is to disown yourself, crucify yourself daily, and follow him in a personal one-on-one relationship. That means he manifests himself to you, and you obey him. Just living by his principles does not count. He needs to be living and moving through you for the rest of your life. Then, when Jesus returns to make up his crown, you will find yourself again. That is the only contract God offers.

Red Rabbit Hole Room #7

Money Matters



God can't bless you financially unless you tithe faithfully.



I am controlled by the Spirit in all my finances, both in giving and spending, not just in the ten percent. I give where Jesus says, I spend where Jesus says.

When it comes to money, the New Covenant operates on a totally different dynamic than the Old Covenant. For starters, it is based on faith. That means you cannot operate in covetousness, or you have violated the first foundational principle of faith: “Thou shalt not walk in the lust of the flesh.” “Man shall not live by bread (needs of the flesh) alone, but by every Rhema that proceeds out of the mouth of God.”

If your heart serves and worships money and “stuff” you will not walk in New Covenant prosperity.

If you walk in New Covenant prosperity you will have no desire for money or stuff.

If you walk in New Covenant prosperity, you do not diakrino God and worry about where your supply will come from. You have already settled in your heart that God will supply your needs the moment you ask.

To walk in New Covenant prosperity is to walk in holiness: being totally given to God's use and purpose. Being totally dedicated to God's mission on earth. You serve him and his mission. The ambitions of life are dead and buried with Christ. Christ's ambitions and love for the Father live in you instead.

Old Covenant Blessing Does Not Apply To You

Under the Old Covenant, prosperity was based on obeying the Law, and by meditating on the Law day and night.

Psalm 1:1 Blessed *is* the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

2 But his delight *is* in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

Joshua 1:7 Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it *to* the right hand or *to* the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest.

8 This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success.

When you bowed the knee to Christ, you died to the Law so that you could be married to him. The

Law no longer has rule over you, Jesus does. He rules you by the Holy Spirit. (That is the meaning of the day of Pentecost: the Holy Spirit replaced the Law. Moses gave his Law on the day of Pentecost, and Jesus gave his new law – the Holy Spirit - on the same day.)

Romans 7:1 Know ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how that **the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth?**

2 For the woman which hath an husband is bound by the law to *her* husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of *her* husband.

3 So then if, while *her* husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man.

4 Wherefore, my brethren, **ye also are become dead to the law** by the body of Christ; **that ye should be married to another, even to him who is raised from the dead**, that we should bring forth fruit unto God.

It is a sin for you to be guided by the Law. It is a sin for you to follow the Law. In Christ, God gives you grace. But if you seek to be justified by law – any kind of law* – you fall from grace, and the blood of Jesus no longer covers you. You have committed adultery against Christ.

Galatians 5:1 Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and **be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.**

2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, **Christ shall profit you nothing.**

3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that **he is a debtor to do the whole law.**

4 Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.

5 For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.

6 For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by love.

(*Some Blue Rabbits and Purple Swirples teach “Well, I died to Moses' Law, but Jesus gave me a new written Law in the New Testament, so I follow that Law.” Then they pull a handful of rules they make up out of the New Testament and use them the same way the Jews used the Law of Moses. **This is poison.** God only has one Law. If it were possible for a Law to be perfect, it would have been the Law of Moses (Galatians 3:21). It is not possible to make a written law better than the Law of Moses. Being ignorant of the leading of the Holy Spirit, they have gone about trying to establish their own righteousness (Romans 10:3-4, Deuteronomy 6:25), one they have earned by obeying some law, some code of conduct, like all the carnal flesh-controlled religions of the earth do (Colossians 2:20-22). They are walking in the lust of the flesh when they do so (Hebrews 7:16, Romans 7:16, 2 Corinthians 3:6-8,17) and are not walking in faith (Romans 9:32, Galatians 3:12). Do not fall for this “new written law” lie. Blue Rabbits who do not have the leading of the Holy Spirit have no choice but to make up this delusion because they do not hear the voice of Jesus within their heart.)

This concept is fundamental to New Covenant prosperity, because most of what Blue Rabbit will teach you about prosperity is an attempt to go back under the Law in order to operate in its prosperity principles. And if you obey Blue Rabbit, if you fall for his delusions, you will fall from grace, and Jesus will not be able to prosper you. Your finances will be cursed with the death the Law requires.

You Died to Both the Curse AND Blessing of the Law

You did not die to half the Law, you died to ALL the Law. That means the blessing pronounced in the Law in Deuteronomy 28:1-14 does not apply to you, not one iota. These were a conditional promise, based on you obeying every single one of the Law's commands.

Jesus has far better promises. Compared to what is in Christ, the Law's blessing is mangy and moth-eaten. The glory of the Law is far exceeded by the glory that is in Christ (2 Corinthians 3:6-11).

Jesus did not heal a single person under the works of the Law. Jesus healed everyone under the New Covenant, by faith in God. The Law only healed a person if they themselves had kept one hundred percent of the Law faithfully for their entire life (Deuteronomy 7:11-12, 15). Well, guess what, the anointing that is on Jesus to heal is also on him to provide for everyone who mourns in Zion. (Zion is a prophetic name for all believers: it is the mountain of God – Hebrews 12:22.)

ALL your blessing comes through Jesus and the anointing that is on Jesus. None of it comes through the Law or any part of the Law. **Old Covenant prosperity principles will not work for you.**

Isaiah 61:1 The Spirit of the Lord GOD *is* upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to *them that are* bound;

2 To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;

3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified.

Under the New Covenant, prosperity is tied to *soul-winning*. And without the Holy Spirit, you will not be winning any souls. The Rhema word of God is the **only** thing that can give the sinner faith to get saved.

1 John 4:13 Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit.

14 And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son *to be* the Saviour of the world.

15 Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God.

Because the Holy Spirit is within you, you can now testify to people – prophesy to them - that God sent his Son Jesus to save them. If you want to stir the Holy Spirit – and prosperity – up, start speaking under the anointing of the Holy Spirit to lost souls that Jesus was sent to save them and give them life.

(The unction of the Spirit comes from your belly. It is not a mental or heart thing. You are not reasoning with them, you are touching them with the Spirit. They are having a spiritual encounter. As long as they can stay in the mental realm, they can ignore the spiritual realm.)

Let's look at a companion passage:

John 15:1 I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

2 Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every *branch* that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

...5 I am the vine, ye *are* the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: **for without me ye can do nothing.**

6 If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and

cast *them* into the fire, and they are burned.

7 If ye abide in me, **and my words abide in you**, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

8 Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

...16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and **that your fruit should remain**: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

Without the Holy Spirit putting the presence of the Father and of Jesus within you, you cannot win souls: The only way a lost soul can get saved is if Jesus speaks the Rhema word through you. Without him, you can do nothing. (That is to say, when the Rhema word speaks the Logos of Jesus through you.)

The precondition for prosperity in the New Covenant is the winning of lost souls to God through Jesus and the Gospel. It does not come through meditating on the Law day in and day out.

Time spent meditating on prosperity verses would be better spent witnessing Jesus to lost souls. (Meditation is a near-total waste of your time.) Blue Rabbit plies your covetousness with the "prosperity principles" he teaches and turns you into a fruitless barren vine that is cast out of the anointing that is on Jesus.

Jesus is anointed to provide supernaturally for you, just as he feed the 5000, just as Elijah made it rain. But he cannot do so **if you do not mourn for the lost**.

If your life is not consumed with his mission – the reason he went to the Cross in the first place – you will be stuck living in an unstable disaster-prone economy. When the Israelites left Egypt, they still had the mentality of slaves. When people step into Christ, they often retain the mentality of a wage slave. They see this world's systems as their provider. Hustle, hustle, hustle! Now that they are a son, they do not see the fields of the Father that need harvesting.

They do not put their hand to the harvest. They are too busy chasing that coin, then spending that coin on themselves.

Jesus does not use this world's systems. Just as Elijah commanded the rain, Jesus commands provision (rain) from a cloudless sky. But you will not do that if you work in Egypt as a wage slave.

John 4:34 Jesus saith unto them, **My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.**

35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and *then* cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are white already to harvest.

36 And **he that reapeth receiveth wages**, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together.

37 And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth.

38 I sent (Aorist, active: send) you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

Open your eyes! Look at my Father's fields! They are already ripe for harvesting! It's all around you. He that **reaps** receives wages. (If you don't, you won't.)

I send you to reap where you have bestowed no labor. You neither planted, nor did you water, nor cultivate. You did not tend the vine. Your only job is to harvest.

In verse 38, almost every translation translates it as "sent." I would not translate it as such. It is in

the aorist tense, active voice. That means it has no time stamp (and thus not past tense), and Jesus is actively doing it right at the moment. To me, that is “send.” Verse 35 also indicates it is send. He is sending them right with that command. “The fields are ripe! Go harvest! Get your heart and head in the game.” By any means, the sent/send command is a living one, one that does not grow old and is always fresh and in force right up until the day Jesus returns. Perhaps that is why Jesus used the aorist tense instead of the past tense.

Matthew 21:28 But what think ye? A *certain* man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard.

29 He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I *go*, sir: and went not.

31 Whether of them twain did the will of *his* father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.

You have only one mission in life: to harvest your Father's fields. Just as Jesus started fasting from all else when the soul-winning opportunity occurred with the woman at the well, you are to drop everything else you pursue to answer that call. A faithful son labors during the harvest. He sacrifices his own interests to bring in the harvest before it rots in the field.

When God presents you with a lost soul that is ripe for harvest, you are to drop everything else and answer that knock.

Faith to win lost souls IS faith for money. You have a choice. Jesus or money. Unless your heart turns to evangelizing, you will not have the cruse that never runs dry. God does not pay wages to those who do not win souls. And for those who do win souls, God prunes off the pursuits of this life so that they will win more souls.

John 15:16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and **that your fruit should remain**: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

“That your fruit remain...” That means early drop fruit **does not count**. Fruit that comes to Jesus then gets swallowed up in covetousness or fornication, or any other sort of going back into the world is fruit that did not remain (1 Corinthians 6:9-10, Galatians 5:19-21). It was lost.

That is what the Blue Rabbit Gospel does: creates drop fruit. In the Red Rabbit Hole, you have been given the Gospel that remains: “Sacrifice yourself for the rest of your life, and serve Jesus,” is a foundation that gives the best guarantee they remain. That they remain true and free of the world till the end where their work will be judged sets them on the narrow path. Gehenna's fires help keep them there. You do not want your soul-winning work to be burned up. That would be a great loss for you.

They **MUST NOT** be corrupted by covetousness. Or fornication, etc. That means you establish a relationship with them if possible, and shepherd them by example. **YOU** must not be corrupted by covetousness or fornication.

Holiness is one of the foundations on which faith in God exists. Holiness means you are dedicated one hundred percent to God's purpose and use. Soul-winning is God's purpose and use of you. If you are not reaching out to people with the Gospel of Jesus, you are not walking in holiness.

Many people think God has prospered them because they have new cars, a fancy house, and a

mountain of debt. That is not prosperity. Working as a slave to the bank is not serving Jesus.

God sends his rain on the just and unjust alike. If your finances look identical to that of a rank sinner's, you have not prospered. You are not walking in prosperity. If you cannot afford to give ten bucks to a total stranger, you are not prospered.

Faith in Jesus requires not walking in the lust of the flesh – covetousness – but being a soul winner – holiness. Under the New Covenant, not being a soul winner and being covetous, both will leave you living paycheck to paycheck.

The economy is and always has been as unstable as all of nature. If you walk in the flesh, you will be subject to it. Covetousness is the flesh. If you want supernatural provision, you need to stay in the Spirit. You need to know how to suffer lack and stay in the Spirit and not step into diakrino.

God does not prosper hearts that will fall if they are prospered. Just as he will not allow a novice to move on from the first principles into the powers of the world to come (Hebrews 6:3-6), he will not allow covetous believers to walk in streams of revenue. The prosperity of a fool will destroy him.

If you will sacrifice yourself and hold God above all – true holiness – he can prosper you. When money no longer holds any grip on your heart, you can be trusted with it. This needs to be tested, tried, and proven. If you cannot suffer lack, you cannot endure prosperity. When prosperity comes, you will forget God.

Many Christians mourn for lost souls at first until they have stored up some wealth and secured an income source, then they forget that mission and just live their life. No! That is not acceptable. The wealth comes so that you can win more souls.

Soulwinning is where your prosperity comes from.

The treasure of many in America is in their retirement accounts and there is no evangelism. Thus poverty comes knocking. They get old, get sick, die. Their families fall apart. Evangelism is dead in them, and they are dead. Jesus' anointing to appoint is in evangelism (Isaiah 61:1-3). He was sent to evangelize the poor. You evangelize, he appoints. No evangelism, you are not flowing in his anointing.

"But I don't know how to win souls."

Such opportunities are the easiest things to miss. It takes time and practice. But Jesus has given you a primary tool toward learning to flow in this. All you have to do is follow his promptings, and he will flow out of you. In time you will be able to recognize when he wants to move, and you will overcome your inhibitions and fear of man to learn to walk with him as he reaches out to a world that is slipping fast into an eternity of damnation.

Matthew 5:13 Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

14 Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

John 10:32 Jesus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?

Hebrews 13:16 But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well

pleased.

1 Timothy 6:17 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy;

18 That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate;

19 Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life.

Ephesians 2:10 For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

I supplied all this as a montage because they all relate to us doing good works. Good works are the tool God gave you for soul-winning. Anyone can do them. In fact, **you should look at them as being your ministry.**

Let's break the montage down.

First, Jesus said you should not keep your faith in him hidden. Do not be afraid to let it shine. Then he says something very important. He said, "Let your light shine in such a manner that when men see your good works, they will glorify God." That means, so they don't glorify you.

What is your light?

It is the words you say (Psalm 119:105).

It is good that you do good works, but you also need to communicate so that they know your good work is coming from God, not you.

But what do you say? In time you will learn to let the Spirit prompt you as to what to say.

Good works are not just giving money, or helping out. When Jesus ministered healing to people, that was a good work. And that is a clue for us. Offer to pray for people, in sincerity. Most will not refuse, especially if you just helped them out. "Could I pray with you?" (If they say no, say okay, and let it go. The Holy Spirit does not force himself on anyone.) Just pray God's blessing on them. Be sincere and mean it. Ask them their name first, and bring them to the Father by name. The Holy Spirit will touch them, and your light will have shown. They will know it was God who came to visit them.

You should get in the habit of carrying extra cash around with you, so you will have to give on the spur of the moment. You need to be **ready** to distribute. You often cannot go get cash when the opportunity presents itself.

How do you know it's a valid opportunity? You will have the inkling of the Holy Spirit to give. Over time you will learn to recognize when it's from the Lord. Don't be afraid to miss it. Not everyone standing on a street corner is a huckster. Some really do need help. You will suddenly feel like helping them. Do it.

Also, when you feel like praying for someone, **learn to ask.** "I feel like praying for you. Would you mind if I prayed a blessing on you? I feel like God wants to bless you."

(When you tell them you **feel** God prompting you, they respond in kind and feel after God themselves. That is when the Holy Spirit begins to talk to them.)

And engage them in sincere conversation. Who knows? You might be able to invite them to a church function or take them to a restaurant for a sit-down meal, where you can get to know them and their

story.

A Gospel script can be a good fallback for when your mind goes into panic mode and you get distracted from the Spirit. Plus, when you write yours out, it will prepare the material in your heart for when you do present it on the fly. One of the pieces of armor to wear is having your feet shod with the **preparation** of the Gospel of peace (Ephesians 6:15). So, write out a Gospel script. Then use it, and refine it. Find out what works and what doesn't. Just be aware the Holy Ghost might change it up on you on the fly.

1 Peter 3:15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and *be* ready always to *give* an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear:

One of the more powerful tools you have is your own personal story of how you came to Jesus. It is hard for people to argue about another person's experience. You will relive the moment Jesus first touched you, and they too will feel it. So, **when they ask**, tell them. Don't be shy and try to hide. Yes, it makes you vulnerable, but that weakness makes you strong in the Spirit.

Notice, Peter said you were to minister your story in meekness and in fear. Humility is very disarming to another person's defenses. It keeps them from feeling like they are being bullied or attacked.

Aggressive soul-winning is a red flag to the lost. They will feel like prey and run. It should be a red flag to you, too. Don't come on with rules and dictates. The carnal mind cannot submit to the Law of God. The law serves to convict of past sins, but the future you offer is to be free of the Law and under the relationship with Jesus, letting Jesus guide them. God took away the rule of law and replaced it with the rule of Lord. And he gives you the Holy Spirit which Jesus uses to empower you to live free of sin.

But notice, Peter also said you were to be **ready**. Just like having cash on hand, you should know your own story. Think about it. Write it down, work it into your script. Practice on your friends. If you've already told a dozen people, it's easy to tell it to another dozen. Do not be ashamed of it. It's your story. Don't be afraid to make yourself vulnerable. Emote!

Another tool similar to your story of getting saved is your story of when God works a miracle for you, say, you are healed or had a need met supernaturally, TELL people about it. God deserves the free advertising and the glory. And it is eyewitness testimony, which people give a lot of weight to.

Engage in soul-winning with a partner, one who is more experienced. Practice some street evangelism. Jesus sent his disciples out in twos. When you do this, you should always let whoever engages be in the lead. It helps for a lost soul to have a single point of contact. But you should all be on the same page. The second person's role is as a confirming witness. You should not pull in different directions. Someone who is experienced in street evangelism can help you get over your shyness and can help establish patterns for your panic-stricken mind to fall back on when you are alone and the opportunity presents itself.

As you become more practiced in soul-winning, and learn to follow the promptings of the Holy Spirit, you will graduate to higher levels of soul-winning. John gave us a couple of examples of how Jesus put this into practice. In John 4, you will find the story of where Jesus won the soul of the woman at the well. This story is important because it shows how Jesus used the supernatural gifts of the Spirit to empower his soul-winning effort. Not only did he start fasting – put everything aside and focus only on the task God had - when the Spirit moved, but he also started moving in the gifts of the Spirit.

This requires that you gain experience in the gifts of the Spirit, and learn to flow in them. You need to understand that soul-winning is a spiritual effort, it does not engage the mind or heart. Isaiah 28:16-22 says that when a sinner is presented with Jesus, the Holy Spirit overpowers all the lies they have built up in their hearts and minds that make them feel safe from their sin, and they are left standing naked before God. For some it is the first time they have encountered things on the spirit level since they were a child. Your job is to speak the Rhema word to them so they can have faith to believe on Jesus.

Paul spoke of this in 1 Corinthians 14:23-24. The gifts of the Spirit can lay bare all the secrets of a person's heart. Not to condemn them, but to let them know God is talking. Remember, your goal is to speak the words of the Holy Spirit that **tells them what to do** to be saved from their sin, that tells them **how** to swear themselves to Jesus. If need be, you can lead them in a prayer. "Father in Heaven, I believe in your Son, Jesus. Thank you for sending Jesus to shed his blood to cleanse me of all my sins. I vow myself to him for the rest of my life. In Jesus' name, I pray. I believe I receive your salvation right now and for all of time. His Spirit now lives in me. I lay down my life, and will follow Jesus for all the rest of my days."

In John 9, you will find the story of a blind man Jesus healed on the Sabbath. At the end of the story, you will see that he did not present the gospel to the man until several hours after he had been healed. If a person resists the gospel, initially, don't be afraid to let it ride. Sometimes people's hearts have to be broken before they can accept the gospel. (Isaiah 28:24-29 talks about that.) A hard heart needs the plowman to break up the ground before seeds can be accepted.

Soulwinning is your Father's family business. Your older brother died to make it happen. It is your highest priority in life. All of the New Covenant's prosperity is tied to it. The only thing you can take to heaven with you is lost souls. And there are none in Heaven, so they prize them greatly up there.

A heart of evangelism is the key to "everything he does prospers," in the New Covenant.

Most Christians do not mourn for the lost. Thus, they are cast off as a branch. You are only Jesus' disciple if you reach for lost souls. **The whole point of being Jesus' disciple is to learn Jesus' goals, purpose, and mission. It's not about you, it's about Jesus. It's about lost souls.**

What you do is work in the FATHER's fields, the Father's harvest, using your faith to bring forth HIS fruit of the Earth.

Elijah prayed, it rained, and the Earth brought forth its fruit.

YOU pray, diligently, and the Earth will bring forth a harvest of fruit for the Father. MAKE the Earth produce. Learn to mourn for the lost, learn to pray fervently the way Elijah did, with deep groanings that put him in a near fetal position. Release that dunamis! Speak with fervency and authority. BELIEVE for a harvest every day. It's your bread and butter.

Prayer For The Lost

Father, I come before you in Jesus' name to pray for the lost. Father, break up any fallow ground in my heart. Give me your heart for the lost. Remove all apathy from me. Let me see them as you see them. Let me know the terror of the Lord, let me know the love you have for them, that I may sincerely weep and mourn for them, that I may walk amongst the weeping trees. Give me divine appointments and make me quick and ready for the harvest. Open their

hearts and set them free from their delusions. Let the oil of your Spirit flow through me with good works and signs and wonders done in Jesus' name that draw the lost to you, and that I may speak your Rhema with authority to deliver the lost from their sin. Let not one of them escape or fall to the ground. Oh Father, that all the lost might receive your promised inheritance. I yield myself now to the Holy Ghost to let Jesus pray through me for the lost as only he can.

Because you believe you receive the answer to your prayer the moment you pray it, develop a game plan for when you lead people to the Lord. These new babies in Christ will need shepherding. Carry materials on you to give them, even if it is just a business card with your contact information so they can get hold of you with questions, or a link to your website which you have set up with appropriate materials. Perhaps have a regularly scheduled meeting you can invite them to where you teach new believers about the things of Christ and where they can be accepted among the beloved. The possibilities are many but be prepared. Since you believe you receive, be ready to receive.

Then place yourself in places where you can meet unsaved people. They will not likely come knock on your door.

Blue Rabbit and Prosperity

Blue Rabbit has made a mess of prosperity teaching. If you want money, preach on prosperity, and the people will pile wads of cash into your coffers. But the product you are really pushing is covetousness.

If you truly want people to prosper, preach soul-winning, and it will flow naturally into their lives.

Many Blue Rabbits were once Red. When they came to Jesus, he set them free. They were humble. They were free of covetousness. But they entangled themselves again. They wrapped their hearts around money, social status, and political power. They did not keep themselves pure for Jesus. They stepped out of holiness. They now revel in which of them is the greatest and has the most prestige. Which of them has the finest of whiskers, and the plushiest of fur. None of them brags that they are dead and crucified. Some proudly proclaim that they are free of the cross. They scorn the ones that fall to sexual sin, but they are worse: they fall to money. They suppose Jesus made them rich, but they do little of what Jesus told them to do with their money. Laying claim to the tithe and promising prosperity, they bind people to poverty and covetous ways. They are turned to mire, choosing money over Jesus. They can have their money, but they have lost Jesus. "Lord, Lord!" they will say.

Jesus said that if a preacher will not tell you the truth about money, they will not tell you the truth about anything, including how to get saved and inherit eternal life.

What!?! He never said that! Red Rabbit done gone tripped and bonked his head a little too hard!

Luke 16:10 He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.

11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true *riches*?

12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?

If you are not faithful with money, you will not be faithful with anything. If you are not faithful with another man's money interests, why would they trust you with anything else, like say the truth about eternal salvation?

If they lie to you about money, they are probably lying about everything else, too. If they are faithful to tell you the truth about money, then they will be faithful and sincere to the best of their knowledge in speaking about everything else.

The Trouble With the Tithe

Nowhere in the Old or New Covenants did the tithe **ever include wages**. The tithe was only on the increase of the earth itself. If the earth did not yield it, it didn't get tithed.

The workman is worthy of his wages.

Nobody was ever told to tithe a paycheck in the Bible.

(They tell you not to rob God, but then they mug his children.)

Under the Law of Moses, the tithe was only on the produce of the land: of the harvest of the field, of the increase of the flocks, and of the increase of fruit-bearing trees (Deuteronomy 26:2). It never included wages.

(Abraham tithed a tenth of all the King of Sodom's possessions. But this was so the King of Sodom could requite God. Abraham had rescued the king from God's judgment and enslavement. The king did not learn and repent from his evil ways. Instead, he decided to keep Lot close like a lucky charm. When judgment escalated, it was total. Abraham did not tithe for himself. He had already sworn before the battle that he would not touch a penny of Sodom's loot.)

According to what is written in the Bible, while there was a Tabernacle of Congregation (where God's presence was during the Exodus), the tithe was given to the Levites (Numbers 18:21). Once the temple was built, the Israelites were to take their tithe to Jerusalem on the first, second, fourth, and fifth years and **eat it** there – eat it - in the presence of the Lord (Deuteronomy 12:17-18, 14:22-29). In the third and sixth year, they were to place the tithe in their town's local storehouse where the widow, fatherless, stranger, and local Levites could eat from it (Deuteronomy 26:12-14). (This was the storehouse of Malachi.) The seventh year was a sabbath year where nothing was cultivated and the land lay fallow (Leviticus 25:2-7). They ate whatever the land grew of its own accord without tithing it.

It is known that the people did not adhere to this law (2 Chronicles 36:21).

Under the Law of Moses, only the Levitical priesthood could receive tithes when the Tabernacle of the Congregation service was occurring. They then gave a tithe of what they received to the High Priesthood, the Sons of Aaron. No minister of the church today is of the Levitical Priesthood. Jesus' priesthood, and thus yours, is after the order of Melchisedec (Hebrews 5:6, 6:20). Today's ministers do not have a right under the Law to accept the tithe from anyone.

Jesus, during his time of ministry, had no right to the tithe, nor did he accept it. It would have been a sin for him to do so. Jesus was born in the tribe of Judah, not Levi. Jesus operated under the prophet's reward, which we will discuss later.

No one who teaches the truth will teach the tithe. Period. It is **always** a sin to teach the tithe. Always. There is no New Covenant Scriptural foundation for it.

In fact, it is directly opposed to the very heart and soul of the New Covenant. It usurps the Lordship of Jesus and steals his throne right out from underneath him.

(Not really, of course, but just like Samaria told people to not go to Jerusalem to worship, but to go worship at one of the two golden calves in Samaria, instead, tithing teaches people to ignore Jesus, and just give to their local church, instead. It is an abomination. Jesus and Jesus alone has the authority to

tell you where to give your money.)

What Should Preachers Be Teaching Instead Of The Tithe?

By now you should see the main problem with the tithe when it comes to the New Covenant. You are led by the Spirit, not the Law – or any written law. You do not serve after the letter, you serve after the Spirit (Romans 7:6, 2 Corinthians 3:6). You died to the law to be married to Christ. You now give as he tells you to, no more, no less. When you came to Christ, you gave yourself and all that you have to him. He can give away what he wants.

When it comes to money, believers give themselves to the Lord, then they give the money they have wherever the Lord directs.

2 Corinthians 8:4 Praying us with much intreaty that we would receive the gift, and *take upon us* the fellowship of the ministering to the saints.

5 And *this they did*, not as we hoped, **but first gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God.**

This is how all giving in the church is supposed to happen. You give only as the Lord Jesus directs you to by the Holy Spirit. (And that may not be to the church.)

But how do I know what Jesus wants me to do? **He never talks to me.**

Being led by the Spirit is one of the simplest things. From the moment you were born again, you have felt the witness of the Spirit within you. “The Spirit itself bears witness with our spirit that we are the children of God,” (Romans 8:16). People get confused because they think the Spirit will speak words to them, but that is not how he leads you. He leads you through the fruits of the Spirit, and these fruits are feelings, not mental thoughts. Love. Joy. Peace. (All the fruits listed in Galatians 5:22-23 are feelings or desires: “lusts” as Galatians 5:17 calls them.)

Primarily, Jesus leads you through the fruits of the Spirit. You will have joy and peace about giving where and how much he wants you to. “Lord, do you want me to give?” If you have peace or joy about the idea, the answer is yes. If you feel nothing, the answer is no. If you feel temperance – a check, a “Just say no” feeling - the answer is no.

(Make sure it's not just your flesh talking. Your flesh always says no to the things of the Spirit. But if your heart is yielded, and you are willing to freely give, the temperance of the Spirit may tell you no. Temperance is one of the most important feelings of the Holy Ghost for you to learn to recognize. It will save you from all kinds of trouble.)

Then ask how much. “\$100? More than \$100? Less than \$100?” Eventually, you will reach the amount the Holy Spirit agrees with.

I once sat in a week of services, and every offering, I got no answer. I knew I was supposed to give the visiting minister money because that thought gave me joy. But I could not get an answer on how much. I was very frustrated because the last night of the meetings came, and I still had not given anything. What was going on?

Then the gifts of the Spirit went into operation, and I had a word of knowledge. Sometimes the gifts will get you over a hump. I suddenly remembered something I had never thought of. The Lord wanted me to give the evangelist monthly support, not just a one-time offering. The evangelist had never asked for it, and there was no easy way for people to do this. So after the service, I asked him if it would be okay. He hemmed and hawed around a bit, but finally gave me an address I could send it, and I quickly

heard from the Lord how much, and started sending him that amount every month.

The point is that it is important to learn how to follow the leading of the Spirit. Money is an easy proving ground. Do not be afraid to make mistakes, you learn from them. Over time, you will exercise your senses to discern between good and evil (Hebrews 5:14). (This is letting the Holy Spirit discern – diakrino – between good and evil for you.)

If you are under strong compulsion, but have no peace about giving, DON'T. Even if you gave in such a manner it would not help you, and might even hurt you. Always follow the inward witness of the Spirit. Very rarely will the Holy Spirit give you a driving compulsion. Only once can I remember having such a thing, and it was more of a “do it now” urgency when it came to a legal matter than a driving compulsion.

If You Are A Minister...

You are to let the Lord Jesus himself place the financial burden for your ministry on people. That is what “Lay hands suddenly on no man” means. (I go over this in the section on church finances.) Paul was very careful to let people grow into the fellowship of ministry support over time as Jesus led them into it.

Remember, as an undershepherd, you can expect to see one of the first things Jesus does is teach people to be faithful with money. You do not want to interfere with that process. If a person cannot be faithful with money, they will not be faithful with anything. Like soul-winning.

(And by “be faithful with money,” I do not mean be faithful to YOU with money. You should teach them to obey the leading of the Holy Spirit as to the when where why how and who of giving money. And giving in secret. You do not want money that comes from other motives. It is unclean.)

First, people will begin to divest themselves of stuff. (And they will stop buying more stuff. If you ogle over their new stuff, it will be a clue to them that stuff is good. You lead by example.) Then they will start giving alms. Then they will start picking up the burden of supporting ministries. They will start funding the harvest fields.

2 Corinthians 10:12 For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some **that commend themselves**: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise.

13 But we will not boast of things without *our* measure, but according to the measure of the rule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you.

14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond *our measure*, as though we reached not unto you: for we are come as far as to you also in *preaching* the gospel of Christ:

15 Not boasting of things without *our* measure, *that is*, of other men's labours; **but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be enlarged by you according to our rule abundantly,**

16 To preach the gospel in the *regions* beyond you, *and* not to boast in another man's line of things made ready to our hand.

17 But he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

18 For **not he** that commendeth himself **is approved, but whom the Lord commendeth.**

When the Lord has trained people to be faithful with money, AND when your ministry is approved by him, THEN he will bring the people along to support your ministry. It is who the Lord commends for financial support that you want your people to support. And, hopefully, the Lord will commend you. Many may support you sacrificially, beyond their means (2 Corinthians 8:3). When they do, know that those monies are holy. They are not there for you to squander. **You need to be as equally led by the**

Spirit in how to spend the money as they were in how to give it. In fact, if you can't be faithful to God in spending money, perhaps that is why he doesn't give you any. Stewardship is not just in giving, it is in spending, also.

Final Nails In The Coffin Of The Tithe

I do not say it is a sin for a person to tithe. The Holy Spirit might tell a person to tithe from time to time. This is the only time tithing can be done by faith. (On the few occasions he has told me to, it is because the minister I tithed to had a conscience towards the tithe, and it was a matter of walking together agreed. In one instance, I had to educate the minister concerning the tithe in order for the conflict to cease.)

If you have a weak conscience concerning the tithe, you will diakrino if you don't tithe. However, you need to re-educate your conscience concerning the tithe, and you will be free. Peter had to have his conscience re-educated concerning associating with Gentiles (Acts 10). If the Apostle Peter had a weak conscience that was wrong, do you not think your conscience might be wrong, too? Your conscience is not your guide, it is what causes you to diakrino. And now you know what tithe doctrine does to your faith: it causes diakrino and kills it.

There is no such thing as a "tithe principle." A tithe principle implies a "ninety percent is mine principle." A believer does not "Give ten percent and the rest is theirs." No, a believer gave one hundred percent of all he has and all he is when he bowed the knee to the Lordship of Jesus. There is nothing left. Dead people do not own anything. All that we have and all that we are already belongs to the Lord Jesus. Teaching a tithe principle directly attacks the crucified life and the Lordship of Jesus. It allows ninety percent of you to get down off of the cross and run around. On that grounds alone, the tithe is verboten.

Do you see how teaching tithing by rote law is completely contrary to the Gospel? Those who are led by the Spirit, THEY are the sons of God. Those who are ruled by law have fallen from grace, and the blood of Jesus no longer cleanses them from sin. Worse, since they seek to be justified by law, they are now accountable for all the Law, and they come under the curse.

Many people have said to me, "I tithe faithfully, but I am always short on money. How come God doesn't bless me?" The answer is, "Because you're tithing. Stop! Nowhere in the Bible were you ever told to tithe."

I grew up in Blue Rabbit world. One of the first things the Lord delivered me from was the tithe. Tithing curses your finances. Within six months of stopping tithing and starting to give as the Spirit led, my actual income more than doubled.

I have heard of new believers who went to church and were confronted for the first time with a tithe sermon that tried to place them under the Law. While listening to the sermon, the Holy Spirit told them, "I want you to tithe." But this was out of mercy and grace because the only way they could tithe without falling from grace was for the Holy Spirit to tell them to. For Jesus to tell them to. They misinterpreted this to mean that all believers must tithe. This was not confirmation of the sermon, it was to protect them from the insidious Blue Rabbit behind the pulpit.

If they had known how to listen to the Holy Spirit's inward witness, they would have known immediately he did not bear witness to the tithe message. The Holy Spirit does not bear witness to falsehood. He had already given them a check in the spirit against what was being taught, they just did

not recognize it.

That is why so many Blue Rabbits complain that teaching the tithe is like pulling teeth. That's because the Holy Spirit bears witness against it. They start teaching the tithe, and everyone in the audience gets a check in the spirit. That's why Blue Rabbits bring in outside evangelists to teach the tithe for them. "Well the man of God said it, not me!" But, if the evangelist won't teach the tithe, they won't let them in the door.

I have sat through services where the Holy Spirit is moving in wonderful ways when someone gets up to teach the tithe. Immediately, the service became as lively as a tomb.

I was once visiting churches, looking for one I could attend. Every single service, the pastor would suddenly go off topic to talk about the tithe. It was a little unnerving. Finally, I asked the Lord what was going on. He said, "I am revealing their hearts to you so that you will know you cannot walk with them."

But What About Malachi 3?

Malachi 3 cannot possibly apply to a New Covenant believer. Let's look at it.

Malachi 3:8 Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.

9 Ye *are* cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, *even* this whole nation.

10 Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that *there shall not be room enough to receive it*.

11 And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be a delightsome land, saith the LORD of hosts.

Let's break it down.

First, God cannot open the windows of heaven to pour out a blessing you can't contain because **he already gave you everything when he gave you Jesus**. He would be lying if he said he could give you more.

Romans 8:32 He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?

2 Peter 1:3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that *pertain* unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue:

Secondly, and this one confuses people, but God will not rebuke the devourer for you.

Under the Old Covenant, the people did not have any authority over the devil. If God didn't rebuke him, nobody could.

Under the New Covenant, Jesus gave you full authority over the devil and all the power of the enemy through the authority of his name. Do not expect God to do for you what he already told you to do.

Luke 10:17 And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

18 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.

19 Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

20 Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

As far as God is concerned, the devil has already been destroyed (Ephesians 1:19-23). There is nothing left to rebuke.

Matthew 18:18 Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

19 Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

In this passage, Jesus is speaking specifically about turning unrepentant brothers or sisters loose, but it is a fundamental principle of the authority you have as a believer (Matthew 16:19). Whatsoever is a word of almost universal scope.

The devil attacks you *because you tell him he can*. The devil isn't the one who binds you, *you are*. God will not contradict what you say just because you tithe.

Other than by sheer grace, God will not override you if the devil is attacking you because you have been foolish with your words. God would never make a promise to rebuke the devourer for you because he has already promised to let whatever you say stand.

Luckily God gives our ignorant heads grace. You resist the devil, and he will flee.

If you bless the devourer, then God won't rebuke it. God does what you say, not what you want or need.

Pastor gets up on Sunday morning, and says, "Well, the devil has really been beating up on us this week! But we're in church now, and we will get the strength to face him for one more week." And all the church members say, "Boy, that's right! He sure has been beating up on me, and sister so-n-so got mugged, didn't you hear? You preach it, Pastor!"

So, what just happened?

First, the pastor used his mantle of authority - given to him to protect the church - to tell the devil he could attack it for one more week. Naughty Pastor. This is like a shepherd telling his sheep, "Tonight, I am letting the wolves in to eat some of you."

But then, all the church members agreed with him!

What?

Well, two or three agreed together, and so it will be done for them by their Father in heaven. The devil will beat up on them for one more week. Might even kill a few of them.

Do you see it yet?

What you say is what you allow to happen in your life.

Good or bad.

So, what should the pastor have said?

"The Lord God is our refuge and our fortress. Surely he delivers us from all the power of the enemy. No plague will come anywhere near our dwellings. None!"

Then the church could have agreed with that, and it would have been done for them by their Father who is in heaven.

The devil would have come to try to get at them and would have found a hedge of protection around them just as he did with Job.

Under the Old Covenant, the people did not have authority over the devil. They could not cast out devils in Jesus' name. Therefore, if the devil was after them, they had to go ask God to make the devil leave them alone.

Under the New Covenant, you have been given authority over the devil.

Thirdly, all nations will not call you blessed.

Matthew 24:9 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

Romans 8:36 As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

God does not make contradictory promises.

As you can see, Malachi 3 cannot possibly apply to you. It has no jurisdiction over you.

The Deafening Silence

As a way of looking at the tithe from a different angle to verify if this viewpoint is valid, look at the total absence of the tithe in the epistles. Only in Hebrews, is tithing mentioned, and then this is a discussion of the Melchisedecian priesthood versus the Levitical priesthood. No direction is given to believers concerning a compulsory tithe.

If tithing were a vital issue, it surely would have been mentioned in Acts 15:28-29 and Acts 21:25.

And, of a certainty, it would have been mentioned in James, since that epistle was written specifically to those in economic distress. If lack of tithing prevented God's blessing and aid, then James was grossly negligent not to teach tithing to those in such desperate need of God's assistance.

The lack of tithe teaching in the epistles is proof in and of itself that no such burden is placed on the believer.

Tithing is the closest thing the church has to a Blue Rabbit scam. You have four options when it comes to why Blue Rabbits teach it.

First: they are ignorant. They have **not** taken the time to prayerfully study the matter and see what the truth is. If they have been in the ministry for more than six months, this is not an excuse. It means they are lazy. They should have studied it the first time they went about to preach on it. Still, many ignorantly teach what they hear other Blue Rabbits say.

Secondly: they are deceived. They sincerely believe what they say, but they are under a demonic delusion.

Thirdly: they are mentally incapable of discerning the truth. They lack the mental capacity.

Fourthly: they are knowingly lying. Many fall into this category. They want the money or they are afraid to go against other Blue Rabbits. Whatever the reason, they willfully teach what they know is a lie.

In any case, they are not a person you would want to teach you.

Hebrews 5:14 says that if you are of full age if you have exercised your spiritual senses to discern between good and evil. If you believe in the tithe, you do not have the ability to discern evil: you are still a baby Christian. Some baby Christians have a conscience towards the tithe, and it would be a sin for them NOT to tithe. But that is because their conscience is weak and untrained in scripture: the

engrafted word has not yet set them free.

The Prophet's Reward

Earlier, I said that Jesus operated under the prophet's reward. Though he was a King, he did not collect taxes. And he was not a Levite, so he could not collect the tithe. Jesus operated as a prophet – THE Prophet – and his ministry was funded with the prophet's reward. Church ministry still is: The laborer is worthy of his hire. Those who preach the Gospel shall make their living of it.

What is the prophet's reward?

Matthew 10:40 He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

41 He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.

42 And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold *water* only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

Matthew 10:7 And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand.

8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.

9 Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses,

10 Nor scrip for *your* journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of his meat.

11 And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.

12 And when ye come into an house, salute it.

13 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.

14 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet.

15 Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city.

Luke 10:8 And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you:

These passages describe the prophet's reward very well. It's also called sowing and reaping, giving and receiving.

To receive someone is to pay their wages as a minister of God. You give them the thing that meets their needs. If a house is worthy, they will supply your needs. (Not your wants, your needs: food clothing, a place to sleep, money, whatever.)

When you enter the house, release dunamis upon it. If they are worthy, and they receive you, your peace – your anointing - will work miracles in that house. If they do not receive you, your anointing will return to you, and will not work for them.

(That is why some churches never see any miracles. Either the minister has no reward, or the people are not worthy.)

If they will not receive you or your words, you are to wipe the dust from your feet and move on. Come Judgment Day, Sodom will have a better time of it than they.

Those who receive the minister receive Jesus, and minister to the needs of Jesus. Those that receive Jesus, receive God himself. And they will receive their reward. God will cause all grace to abound toward them and will multiply their seed sown in ways they could not imagine.

Jesus said "Eat what is set before you." Do NOT dictate what they are to give you. Why? One reason is, God is measuring the measure they use, so he can measure back to them. Sowing and reaping. When you demand a certain fee, you shut down that process. Just don't do it. Receive what is given to you, and let God handle the rest. Do not despise any gift. It may be all they have. I know of one minister who received a chicken for his offering. Receive it with grace.

2 Corinthians 8:3 For to *their* power, I bear record, yea, and beyond *their* power *they were* willing of themselves;

4 Praying us with much intreaty that we would receive the gift, and *take upon us* the fellowship of the ministering to the saints.

5 And *this they did*, not as we hoped, but first gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God.

Philippians 4:15 Now ye Philippians know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Macedonia, no church communicated with me as concerning giving and receiving, but ye only.

2 Corinthians 9:6 But this *I say*, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully.

7 Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, *so let him give*; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver.

8 And God *is* able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all *things*, may abound to every good work:

9 (As it is written, He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever.

10 Now he that ministereth seed to the sower both minister bread for *your* food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your righteousness;)

11 Being enriched in every thing to all bountifulness, which causeth through us thanksgiving to God.

1 John 3:17 But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels *of compassion* from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

James 5:4 Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth.

God looks at the measure you use and multiplies it back to you. If you are stingy with him, he is stingy with you. If you hold back when he tells you to give, heed carefully James's warning. He is speaking about defrauding ministers evangelizing the Gospel. These people he was writing to had been scattered out of Jerusalem. Very few of them had any fields to harvest. But all of them lived in cities that needed to be harvested for the kingdom. Jesus said to use your excess money for soul-winning (Luke 16:9).

You are to give as Jesus tells you to, not as you willy-nilly feel like it. If you give without being told

to by Jesus, it profits you nothing (1 Corinthians 13:3). You will get zero return. If you give into a false ministry, you will reap that ministry's reward (2 John 1:8-11)*. It will rob you of your full reward. Jesus said that the widow's mites (two bucks in today's money) were worth more than all the wads of cash the rich men were throwing into the treasury (Luke 21:1-4). That is what the one-hundredfold return is based on: what God values your gift as. These rich men got less than two hundred dollars back.

*When I was young, before I knew the ins and outs of giving money, I sowed into a ministry whose head was demon-possessed. Yeah, that seed was the most devastating harvest I have ever reaped. It almost completely destroyed me, and it took several years for me to recover. If I had been smart, I would never have given them a dime or an ounce of time or labor until they repented. But I didn't know I was dealing with a demon-possessed minister until too late. When the Holy Ghost showed me, I wasn't smart enough to run. And that is the point: you don't know what goes on in secret, but the Holy Spirit does. You should NEVER give into a ministry unless the Holy Spirit tells you to. Ever. I am now very careful about who I give money to.

The Mechanics of Money

There is another passage where Jesus dealt specifically with money, with sowing and reaping from God. It's a long passage, so I will take it in chunks.

Luke 12:13 And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

14 And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

A person brought up the subject of money, so Jesus taught about that. Jesus warned against covetousness and the deceitfulness of riches. Your life does not consist of stuff. This goes back to the foundation of faith, "Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every Rhema that proceeds out of the mouth of God."

You should not be seeking windfalls of possessions, but rather windfalls of God's Rhema word. God's Rhema word will provide you will everything you need, indeed with things that money and stuff cannot give you. Healing. Miracles. You should be looking to increase the amount of dunamis you walk in, not increase the amount of possessions that tie you down and enslave you.

Luke 12:16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, *and* be merry.

20 But God said unto him, *Thou* fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided?

21 So *is* he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.

In this parable, Jesus illustrates a person whose heart is under the control of stuff and not God. Many times, God speaks to a person situationally. This is sometimes the hardest of messages from God to

read. "It's right in front of you, why can you not see it?" The rich man had far more than he could store. His business had been hit with a windfall. Rather than ask, "Why did God give me this? What does God want?" he decided he needed to build bigger barns to horde it.

Where God called him a fool, the word is literally, "heartless: without feeling" or "unthinking." God often gives you things to think and feel about, as Jesus will address shortly. People nowadays call it being mindful, being aware of what is outside yourself and outside of your little world, because many of the opportunities God gives you, he doesn't say a word to you, he just puts all the pieces in place for you to pick up on and act with. God manipulates circumstances. If you are self-centered, you will read it wrong. If you are Spirit-controlled, you will see what God sees.

John said if you saw your brother have a need, and you have what he needs, give it to him (1 John 3:17). THE FACT THAT YOU SAW THE NEED IS GOD SPEAKING TO YOU. It would not have caught your attention otherwise.

If you are looking for "stuff" you will be blind to what God wants of you.

Luke 12:22 And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.

23 The life is more than meat, and the body *is more* than raiment.

24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest?

27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more *will he clothe* you, O ye of little faith?

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind.

30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.

31 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you.

32 Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.

(The word translated "be ye of doubtful mind" means, "suspended in midair" and thus, "unsettled." Most translate it as "worried.")

This goes back to diakrino against God. If your eyes are focused on what God wants, and you are seeking God's kingdom (holiness: given to God's service) God will add to you everything you need. He's got you covered. God wants to give you his kingdom instead of what the rat race of this world offers.

Luke 12:33 Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

Jesus then tells you how to turn your heart away from "stuff" hunger towards seeking the Kingdom. Build yourself treasure in heaven. "Sell all your stuff, and give money to those who need it." If your heart has no stuff to hold on to, then it is free to hold on to the things of God.

Stuff is not just physical things. It's also social "stuff." "Did you see the game? Have you seen the latest episode of such and such show? Do you know what the politicians are up to now?" This is nonsense stuff that has no real relevance or bearing on life. Don't waste your time on them.

When your heart no longer has any stuff to hold on to on this earth, it is free to seek the Father's

will. Remember Lot's wife. It could cost you rising to meet the Lord in the air when he returns. (If your heart reaches for its stuff in your last breath, is it any different?)

Jesus didn't suggest, he directed. "Sell what you have. Get rid of your stuff. Be free of earthly possessions." Don't let them have a hold on your heart.

When he said to give alms, he gave you a task to learn how to follow the Father's knock. (He deals with that shortly,) If you have a lot of possessions, it means you have followed the lust of your flesh, and worked diligently to meet the desires of your flesh for most of your life. You're an expert at doing what the flesh wants. So now you sell everything the flesh told you to get. Now you have a pile of money. Now you get to learn how to follow the desires of the Father, discern his will, and follow his promptings instead of your flesh's promptings. "Who should I give it to? How much?" Now you get to learn how to obey the Father when his desires knock at your heart's door.

Luke 12:35 Let your loins be girded about, and *your* lights burning;

36 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately.

"Let your loins be gird about," means be ready and prepared to accomplish the task. You do not want to be caught off guard.

"Your lights burning." A couple of things. Your words are your light. You are speaking the Rhema word. It also means you have your eyes searching for the kingdom. The lights are on so you can see. This goes back to when Jesus said, "If you love me, you will watch my words like a shepherd watches his sheep." You do not want to go dark.

"Open immediately." And here is the Father's knock. When God brings one of these situational things to your door, that is when you open immediately, and do what he wants. This is what often makes or breaks whether prayer gets answered or not.

You are believing for God to do something. You hear God's knock at your heart's door asking you to do something. If you open your heart, and do it immediately, your prayer will be answered. But if you leave Jesus standing there outside the door, and yawn, or watch your TV show, your answer just goes away.

I have had this happen to me many times, and I have watched as people who were believing for big things, refused to open the door when the Lord knocked. "That's just the devil trying to distract me from my faith." No, it was God knocking on your door, and you just left him standing out in the rain and cold.

You need to have your eyes focused outside of your life. You need to read the world and situations around you. You need an awareness of the other people around you. The knock at your door is not always obvious.

Luke 12:37 Blessed *are* those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find *them* so, blessed are those servants.

39 And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

God may knock two or three times before he answers your prayer. But here, Jesus warns you that his knock is always unexpected. It always catches you by surprise. Just like Lot's wife, your heart has to be

ready to meet whatever need or good work pops up on you. Some things are obvious. "They're hungry. Feed them." Others are not so obvious. You suddenly feel a prompt to go pray or speak to someone. If your eyes are on yourself and your task of the moment, you will miss it. Your eyes and ears need to be fixed on listening for the desire of the Father. Which is what Holiness is all about. Without holiness, faith does not work.

Luke 12:41 Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all?

Peter says, "Hey wait a minute. You just described ministry. That's what we do in ministry all the time. Where's my answered prayers?" So he asked, "Are you speaking to us also? Or is it just them?"

Luke 12:42 And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom *his* lord shall make ruler over his household, to give *them their* portion of meat in due season?

43 Blessed *is* that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

44 Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath.

45 But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;

46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for *him*, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

47 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not *himself*, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many *stripes*.

48 But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few *stripes*. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

Jesus says, there is a different standard for those who are in ministry. Your lights burning, your loins girt, and answering the Father's knock is the nuts and bolts of ministry. Jesus said, when you are in ministry, and you start believing for me to do something for you, I come and look at the quality of the work you are doing for me. If I like it, everything I have is at your disposal.

But if I find that you were frustrated with my delay in answering, and you started beating the people you are supposed to be serving so that you can reward yourself, I will kick you out of the ministry, and give you what I give unbelievers. If you willfully do such, your ministry will become a dead work, staggering on like a zombie. (I have seen that happen to so many ministries over the last half-century.)

Jesus said, those who ignorantly do things he does not like, those who ignorantly engage in things he has not called them to do, he will beat with few stripes. Bad things happen to them, not persecution-type things, but car-breaking-down type things. If you are in ministry, and these things are happening to you, you need to seek the Lord and find out what you are doing wrong. And correct it. Jesus is full of compassion and plenteous in mercy. He will abundantly pardon.

(Many ministries waste their time doing things the people want and expect but that Jesus never called them to do. This just takes time and energy away from what Jesus DID tell you to do - Acts 6:1-4.)

But if you willfully beat the persons God has given you charge over, there is a pattern of escalation where Jesus will give you time to repent (Revelation 2:21), and if you don't, he will kick you out of ministry. You will have to go live in the world like an unbeliever.

This is what tithe teaching is: beating the men and maidservants so you can eat and get drunk. Do not think Jesus does not see that.

It is vitally important for those in ministry to not let stuff have a hold on their heart.

Many people think this whole passage is a discussion about the time of the end, but it isn't.

Remember, it started as a teaching about money. Could it be about the end times? Of course, all the same principles apply. **But I have watched it play out many times over.**

Church Finances

Paul gave Timothy instructions on church finances, but most people today do not notice it. I will excerpt here because it sums it up nicely.

1 Timothy 5:3 Honour widows that are widows indeed.

4 But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to shew piety at home, and to requite their parents: for that is good and acceptable before God.

5 Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and continueth in supplications and prayers night and day.

...16 If any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve them that are widows indeed.

17 Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honour, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.

...22 Lay hands suddenly on no man, neither be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure.

Widows in that day, and today, often did not have a means of supporting themselves. Where Paul said “honor the widows...” he meant PAY THEM. A few translations get this right, but most leave you thinking you are just supposed to give them social deference. No! It means the church is supposed to financially support truly desolate widows. If you don't believe me, see Acts 6:1-4.

If you read the passage in its entirety, you will see Paul only wanted widows that were truly destitute and without family to support them on the church payroll. And they weren't just free-loaders. No, they were being paid by the church TO PRAY ALL DAY LONG, exercising faith and releasing dunamis all day long. In other words, they became church intercessors.

Now, did you notice where Paul said the preachers and pastors should get double what the widows get? That's how you know to set your pastoral salaries.

Your church doesn't pay widows anything to pray all day? Then double that, and that's what the pastoral staff should get paid. (Maybe that's why the church is dead: there is nobody exercising faith on its behalf. The effectual – endunimated – prayer of a righteous man avails much.)

(Now, in the United States it is very hard to find a truly desolate widow because of all the social programs the government has put in place to protect people financially. Instead of the church supporting them, the government does, but they get nothing in exchange except votes.)

But the important verse is where Paul told Timothy to lay hands suddenly on no man, nor to accept any monies that came from evil means. Sin money is a curse. How do I know that's what it's talking about? Because the term “Lay hands on ...” does not mean to lay hands on someone in a prayer line. It means to require their financial support.

Have you ever heard the term, “The King's hand lay heavy on the land because his taxes were so high”? That is what it means. It means to extract money from people, rich or poor. And he said, do not suddenly spring such a burden on people.

You are to let the Lord Jesus himself place this burden on people.

A Few Odds And Ends

Some givers think they get to control how the money they give is used. “Why did they buy that for their wife? They should get a job if they want to be that extravagant. They shouldn't be living like that off of donations.”

Oops! That is diakrino, and worse, diakrino against God himself. “He that rejects you, rejects me, and rejects my Father, also.” That is the Prophet's reward.

When a believer gives, it is supposed to be because Jesus told him to. He no longer has any say or thought about how that money is spent. A sacrifice is something that is dead to you.

It is a spirit of witchcraft that tries to control how another person spends their money.

Because they give large amounts of money, some believers think they get to control what is preached from the pulpit. They do not. That is the way sinners think, and guess what, if you think that way, you are a sinner and need to repent. There are no Karens in the church. Jesus and Jesus alone is Lord. IF Jesus told you to give it, then you have no more say over how it is used. If Jesus DIDN'T tell you to give it, then why did you?

Jesus said that if you gave to get recognition for your giving, that recognition is the only thing you would get back (Matthew 6:2). Many ministries engage in manipulation to get donations. “For every one thousand dollars you give to the worship ministry, we will name a key on the piano after you and put a plaque on the wall with your name on it.” That's all you're going to get. You might as well just have had your name written on a plaque you could place in your front yard.

As a believer, you should be immune to such types of manipulation. Only give when Jesus says to. When the money dries up, the minister will repent of his sin, and things will get back on track.

I have sat through a service where the minister and his team were not even believers. They were con men. I have seen preachers put on a “magic” show, saying it was the Holy Spirit empowering them. No, they were just using stage tricks to make it look that way. As a believer, if you give only as Jesus tells you to, you will not be fooled by such things.

Even if you have money, you should not give unless Jesus tells you to. Often, Jesus will use one or two people to completely fund a ministry, and the ministry does not NEED any further donations. That was how Jesus' ministry was funded.

God doesn't always do things with money. He has never needed money. There is no money in heaven. What does God use instead? Dunamis.

When Jesus fed the five thousand with five loaves and two fish, he did so with dunamis (Matthew 14:16-21).

Dunamis can create provisions without money or the systems of this world. The working of dunamis is where miracles come from.

(And dunamis can command the monies of this world to move.)

What you want to learn is how to work dunamis, not how to hustle the systems of this world. Dunamis has the greatest return on investment of all the things you could spend your time on (Hebrews 10:35).

The person who is desperate tries to use labor and hustle to get money. That is this world. God has already given you – through his dunamis – all things that pertain to life. Don't try to exercise money. Learn to exercise the dunamis God has already given you (2 Pet 1:2).

If you will praise and worship the Father, he will beautify the meek with salvation (Psalm 149). He will fix your money problems.

As a reminder, none of this information has any meaning outside of the crucified life. To believe on Jesus as the Son of God means you swear yourself to him and no longer live for yourself for the rest of this life. As Jesus said, the only thing you can give in exchange for your soul is to disown yourself, crucify yourself daily, and follow him in a personal one-on-one relationship. That means He manifests himself to you, and you obey him. Just living by his principles does not count. He needs to be living and moving through you for the rest of your life. Then, when Jesus returns to make up his crown, you will find yourself again. That is the only contract God offers. As you read through Money Matters, bear in mind, absent the crucified life, none of this information is particularly relevant. It only exists within the context of the crucified life.

Red Rabbit Hole Room #8

End-Time Timeline



I believe Jesus might rapture us at any moment!



It doesn't matter what you believe, it only matters what Jesus believes. And he doesn't believe in a pretrib rapture. That's why the Holy Spirit never preaches it.

Notice: This is an ADVANCED Red Rabbit Hole. What I mean by that it will require of you that you not take any of it at face value, but only accept any of it when Jesus bears witness to it by the Holy Ghost. If you do not know how to discern the witness of the Spirit, you will get lost in here. (But that's okay. Most people have never judged end-time teaching by the Holy Spirit, so they are at a loss anyway.)

Having someone tickle your big floppy bunny ears is never a good practice. They usually leave blue smudges all over them.

Judging what you see here by the witness of the Holy Spirit are the terms of the entire Red Rabbit Hole, but I am reinforcing them on this one. With this rabbit hole, you will need to have exercised your senses to maturity so that you can discern between good and evil. By the time you reach this rabbit hole, you should already know how to find out from Jesus himself what HE thinks. The contents of this rabbit hole will almost certainly conflict with what you have heard and already believe. That is okay. It will put your ability to lay aside preconceived notions that conflict with the inward witness to the test.

Peter's Foundation For End-Time Prophecy

The Apostle Peter laid a foundation for understanding end-time Bible prophecy.

2 Peter 1:19 We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:

20 Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation.

21 For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake *as they were* moved by the Holy Ghost.

The 20 verse says, "that no prophecy of scripture can be interpreted in and of itself." (This applies to end-time prophecy, especially.) That carries two facets to it. One, as verse 21 says, you will not be able to interpret it without the Holy Spirit. But, secondly, concerning end-time prophecies, you will not be able to see how they fit the timeline picture until you already see the whole timeline picture. The little pieces will not make any sense unless you can see the whole through the eyes of the Holy Spirit. The pieces have to be taken together to properly interpret them.

Until you see the whole picture, you cannot understand the small pieces of the picture.

My purpose with this rabbit hole is not to give a detailed explanation of the entire end-time timeline.

That would be a huge book. My goal is to paint enough of the big picture so that when you read end-time prophecies, you will know within yourself how they fit within the timeline.

What Are Shadow Prophecies?

A shadow prophecy prophesies future events that are themselves shadows cast by events even further in the future. They are dual prophecies, prophesying events in one time and place that are shadows of the real event that occurs even farther in the future. That far-future event is the real focus of the prophecy. They are two prophecies in one. Usually, they are mostly talking about the end times, for that is where God is betrayed the most.

These are prophecies that only God himself could make.

In a real sense, every prophecy is a shadow of the event it prophesies.

In a shadow prophecy, the imminent events prophesied are shadows of events even further in the future.

This is not an unusual concept in the Bible. Paul speaks of the shadows cast into the Old Testament by Christ himself (Colossians 2:16-17, Hebrews 8:5). Paul said that many of the things that happened to the Israelites in the Old Testament happen as examples for us in the church age (1 Corinthians 10:6-12).

Well, it is no surprise that some of the events prophesied to happen to people in the Old Testament were shadow events cast by the end-time church. Have you ever read an Old Testament prophecy and thought, “God is certainly exaggerating there! It wasn't anything like that!”? That's a pretty good sign you are reading a shadow prophecy, and the prophecy – even though very similar events happened to the people in the Old Testament – was to the end-time church. If anything, God is given to understatement not exaggeration. What happened in the Old Testament was only a shadow of what is about to happen today.

(And some events occurred in history that were little more than the devil trying to make end-time prophecies come to pass early. I only mention this because they cause confusion in some circles.)

Where the Timeline Came From

Several years ago, the Lord led me to 2 Thessalonians 2 for my daily reading.

2 Thessalonians 2:1 Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and *by* our gathering together unto him,

2 That ye **be not** soon shaken in mind, or be **troubled**, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as **that the day of Christ is at hand**.

3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for *that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first*, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

6 And **now ye know what withholdeth** that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth *will let*, until he be taken out of the way.

When I got to verse 6, I said, “But I don't know. What am I missing here? I HAVE to know because the Bible SAYS I do, but I'm not getting it.”

So the Lord directed me to Hosea 9. Right about 9:12, the Lord said, "This is the Great Apostasy."

Hosea 9:11 *As for Ephraim, their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the womb, and from the conception.*

12 Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, *that there shall not be a man left:* yea, woe also to them when I depart from them!

This of course required I do some digging.

(In the shadow, when Ephraim went into captivity, there were many men left alive. People think, "Hyperbole! Exaggeration!" But no, Ephraim is a prophetic name for the church. It was a shadow prophesy. The body of the prophecy is the Great Tribulation, and Ephraim is today's church on Earth. This is where I learned what a shadow prophecy is.)

Jesus cannot return until AFTER the falling away, the apostasy, the forsaking. Some teach this to be the rapture, but that comes of Blue Rabbit tripping and falling to the bottom of his rabbit hole bouncing off of every sharp edge along the way. The Greek word is *apostasia*, (Strong's number *G646*) Strong gives his definition as "*defection* from truth (properly the state), (*"apostasy"*): - falling away, forsake." But that does not do the word justice. Other sources say the word implies desertion, which would be to forsake. The only other place the New Testament uses the word is in Acts 21:21 where it speaks of forsaking Moses' teachings.

But what defines the word for us is Strong's *G647*, *apostasion*, which he defines as; "properly something *separative*, that is, (specifically) *divorce*: - (writing of) divorcement."

Aspotisia means divorce, and *aspotision* means divorce papers.

In other words, Jesus cannot return until there is a divorce first.

And in Hosea 9:12, God the Father says of the church "Woe to them when I divorce them."

Isaiah 6:12 calls this the great forsaking.

And now you too know who withholds the Beast until the proper time. God the Father. The passage translated "until he be taken out of the way" in the Greek says "until he steps out from in between." A few translations get this right.

Later, the Lord told me he wanted me to teach it.

I was very uncomfortable teaching it, as I did not know the whole timeline. I had never studied it. I told the Lord that. So... He showed me the whole timeline. And that is what I present here.

A few spoiler alerts, and then you will see why as we go through the timeline.

First, there will be no one-world government until 3.5 years after Jesus returns. And it will be HIS government. Anyone who prophesies "one-world government, one-world government" to you is confused. Old Testament prophecies say there will never be one, and God's word cannot fail. It is an urban legend that has echoed around in Blue Rabbit's rabbit hole for so long he can no longer see straight. There WILL be a worldwide demon-powered RELIGION, however, that seeks to kill anyone that does not adhere to it.

Second, the great city, Babylon the Great, will be Jerusalem. It is not yet, and won't be until after it builds the end-time temple and starts blood sacrifices for sin again. Revelation clearly tells you Jerusalem will become Babylon the Great, the whore consort of the Beast. Old Testament prophecy also calls Jerusalem Babylon. And before that, God called Jerusalem Ninevah. The colors Revelation calls out that the Babylon whore is dressed in are the colors of the temple curtain that hangs between the Holy Place and the Holy of Holies where the Ark sits (2 Chronicles 3:14, Revelation 17:14). They shall become the colors of the temple. God tore this curtain in half, and it is an abomination to him for it to be placed there again.

No true Christian would use this as a reason to **hate or persecute Jews**. Right now, the devil is being forced down to the Earth. HE is the one who wishes to destroy the Jews. Don't dance his hateful dance or you will suffer the same fate he does. You should be praying and believing for Israeliis to perceive the Gospel of Jesus. And remember Jesus is a Jew, born of the Tribe of Judah.

Third, there is no pretribulation rapture. Sorry. The word tribulation means persecution. It is not the wrath of God for destruction but the wrath of God for correction. You need to weigh pre-trib doctrine very closely when you hear it. Listen with the Spirit, and let the Spirit judge it. Pre-trib carries a STRONG delusion. Blue Rabbits who preach it are very persuasive. And very blinded: they cannot conceive of anything else being the truth. They have to be persuasive because the Holy Spirit doesn't persuade anyone concerning it. When you turn your ear from the truth to follow after a lie, God eventually sends you a delusion so you will believe that lie. (Isaiah 6:9-12 + Matthew 13:13-14, 2 Thessalonians 2:10-12, God never changes: if he does it for them, he will do it for you. There is no respect of persons with him.)

Yes, God himself blinds you if you turn your ear from the truth. That is why this is an advanced rabbit hole. God is not mocked.

Fourth, the Antichrist is not the Beast. Only the Apostle John spoke of the antichrist. The Beast, and the man who was completely possessed by the antichrist spirit, are two separate people.

The spirit of the beast that comes up out of the bottomless pit only ascends in the end-time (Revelation 17:8). The spirit of antichrist has been here since shortly after Jesus rose from the grave (1 John 4:3). He was already on the earth when John wrote the Revelation. They cannot possibly be the same spirit. The Antichrist spirit has been here for almost two millennia. The Beast spirit has not yet manifested (though it might already be here in the shadows).

The Antichrist declared himself to be God's Prophet (Christ), the only one and true, the last prophet of God, the heir of Moses and declared that all people must serve God through his teaching.

The Beast does not give a flying rat's patootie about God OR Jesus. As far as he is concerned, God can bow down and kiss his feet. He would never serve as God's Christ. He believes himself to be above everything that is called God (2 Thessalonians 2:4). All peoples and all other gods must bow and serve him, swear themselves to him, and take his mark, or die.

As you can see, the two demons are completely different spirits.

Most people who speak about the Beast call him the Antichrist because their vocabulary is polluted. Through the years, the Beast has come to be called the Antichrist. If someone talks about the antichrist, they are probably talking about the Beast. The Antichrist is dead and has been for over a thousand years. Many more antichrists have risen since then, spawning huge religious movements, but none so big as the Antichrist's.

The Beast is yet to come. And his religion will make the Antichrist's religion look like a tame little mouse.

Fifth, the second coming of Christ will occur on a specific day and time, known only to the Father. Not even Jesus knows the day or hour. But **every believer alive on earth** at the time **will know the week, the month, and the even year.**

God set the date and time before he ever created man. There is absolutely nothing you can do to make it come early, or to make it come late. It will happen exactly at the moment God decided when he wrote it in the stars and declared it to Adam. (Pegasus is a sign of the second coming.) Paul said in 1 Thessalonians 5:4 that believers are not in darkness that that day should ensnare them like a thief. Old Testament prophecy tells you within a few days when it will happen. It does not tell you what week, month, or year it will happen. But when it arrives, you will know it is upon you, and you can watch diligently.

The BIG Problem With End-Time Prognostication

About this point, let me say, there is no difference to you if the Lord returns, or you die first. Both events are terminus points where your life is over, and you will then await judgment concerning how you lived it. There is no difference if you die a foolish virgin, or if you are a foolish virgin when the Lord returns. You **will** be locked out of the marriage supper of the Lamb.

So be sure you have plenty of Holy Ghost oil your entire life. I would recommend having your lights burning, and not sleeping.

People who “get ready for the rapture” every time someone says it's about to happen are very foolhardy. So, you don't repent of your lifestyle because the rapture is supposed to happen for another week, but then you get hit by a bus and die in your sin. In 1 Thessalonians 5:1-11, Paul even said to live ready and holy at all times. Could the Lord return? No. Israel has not yet built their temple. But you might pass from this earth at any moment. Live as children of the light, not children of darkness.

Remember Lot's wife. Do not let the things of this world have any hold whatsoever on your heart. Your heart should reach for Jesus by instinct when your life ends. It should not reach for the things of this earth. That is why your treasure should be in heaven, not on the earth. (Stay out of politics! It's rooted in diakrino, anyway. Vote the way the inward witness says.)

Looking At The Timeline

I will speak only what the Lord himself gave me. And I will not shy away. It's not open to debate for me – I know who I learned it from - and I won't debate it.

Every event Jesus spoke of or that is in the Revelation was prophesied in the Old Testament. God did this so the church could not use their faith to change the prophecy. Why? Because faith says what God said. Prophecies in the church age CAN be changed, just as Jonah's prophesy was changed. But you will not be changing end-time events. I once heard a preacher say that the church had to be raptured out before the Antichrist (the Beast) could come because the church would use their faith to shut him down. No they wouldn't. There is no such thing as faith against God's word. God said the Beast is coming, and there is no such thing as faith to stop him.

Before the Lord returns, the church will become so corrupt in preaching an empty gospel, that God the Father will divorce them, and turn them over to the persecutions of the Beast. It will be salvation by beheading and will be the biggest revival in history.

The Timeline

The Overview in The Feasts of the Lord

God gave us an overview of end-time prophecy when he gave Moses the six Feasts of the Lord. These feasts would be more properly translated as "appointed times" or "times of appointment" that were to be observed by the Israelites through all their generations. They had other feasts, but these would be better translated as dances. **The Feasts of the Lord were appointed times in the life of Christ.**

You will find them listed in Leviticus 23. It is too lengthy to post here. But the Feasts of the Lord are:

Passover/Unleavened Bread.
Firstfruits.
Pentecost.
Trumpets.
Atonement.
Booths (or tents, or tabernacles).

Passover was the day Jesus was crucified and shed his blood as our Passover lamb. Just as the blood of the Passover lamb during the exodus caused the angel of death to pass over the Israelite's homes, so too does the Blood of Christ cause death to pass over us, and not touch us.

Contrary to Blue Rabbit's doctrine, Jesus was crucified on a Thursday. He spent three days and three nights in Hades (Matthew 12:40, Acts 2:27). Thursday day and Thursday night were the first day and night, and Friday day and Friday night were the second day and night. Saturday day and Saturday night were the third day and night. Jesus rose from the dead BEFORE sunrise on Saturday night. Sunrise services are a pagan ritual of the "birth of the sun" and are pure Blue Rabbit. Good Friday should be Good Thursday.

"But wait Red Rabbit! Thursday day and Saturday could not have been the full day and the full night! You're wrong!" If a man dates a woman on a Friday night, he still spends time with her on Friday night.

Confusion arises because the women went to the tomb with spices after the Sabbath. But what people do not realize is that the day after Passover is ALSO a Sabbath. **Sabbath does not mean Saturday.** There were back-to-back Sabbaths that year.

For seven days the people were to eat unleavened bread. They had to go through their house and purge it of anything with leavening. That's our response to the death of Christ: removing all leavening – sin – from our lives. That is the proper response to the sacrifice of Christ. Go through your house and life, and throw out everything that you are convicted is a sin. Do it annually. (And, no, I'm not talking about your spouse.)

First Fruits was the appointed time for Jesus to offer himself as the first fruits from the dead. This always happened on Sunday. When he rose from the dead, he ascended to heaven and offered himself to the Father as the first fruits offering.

When Mary met Jesus at the tomb, he said "Do not touch me for I have not yet ascended to my Father (John 20:17)." Yet, later that same day, he told the disciples to touch his hands and feet (Luke 24:39). Between the two events, he ascended to heaven and offered himself as the firstfruits.

Pentecost (day 50) was the day Jesus delivered the New Law – the Holy Spirit. This was the same day Moses delivered the written law. The Bible does not expressly state this, you have to read through

it and count the days out. Or, you can ask a devout Jew what happened on Pentecost.

The **Feast of Trumpets** is the time of Jesus' return. The only significant thing about the feast is that from year to year, it was not possible to know which day or which hour of that day the last trump would sound.

Paul said that the moment of Jesus' return would be at the sounding of the last trump (1 Corinthians 15:52). The book of Revelation had not yet been written when Paul said this, in fact, Jesus had not yet received the Revelation (Revelation 1:1). So, it is not referring to any of the trumpets in Revelation.

The day of the last trump of the annual feast of trumpets was determined by when the new moon could be seen from Jerusalem. If it was overcast, they had to wait for morning to know when the last day of the feast was. The hour was random, depending on various factors. Jesus will return at the last trump of the Feast of Trumpets in the year of his return.

The **Feast of Atonement** is when you, **as a resurrected believer**, will make atonement for your sins **against the blood of Christ**. Jesus took care of your sins against God on Passover. It is at the judgment seat of Christ where Jesus will divide the sheep from the goats based on how they treated him.

People from every nation that has ever existed, from before the flood and from every extant and extinct nation after the flood, will stand before him to be judged (Matthew 25:32, Zechariah 12:11-14: these house names are prophetic, based on their covenant with God: they mean the church – house of David, those before the flood – Shimei (famous- have dominion), those after the flood – Nathan (give), and those under Moses -Levi). People misunderstand Matthew 25:32 to say 100% of all nations, but it just says from every nation that ever existed. This is similar to how people misunderstand that Jesus being in the belly of the earth for three days and three nights was a full 72 hours.

Zechariah 12:10-11 says that a spirit of grace and supplication will be poured out on all people who are gathered there. You will greatly mourn for how you have treated Jesus. What you have done to others, you have done to Jesus (Matthew 25:31-46). You will supplicate all you have wronged for forgiveness, and you will forgive all who have wronged you. If you do not, you will join the goats in the newly formed Gehenna. There will be great mourning in Jerusalem on that day, especially among the goats who will have weeping and gnashing of teeth (Matthew 13:37-43, 47-50, Luke 13:24-30).

It would be sad to stand there on that day only to find out too late that God extends his grace to those who need it, not so much to those who thought they could play it. "How much worse punishment do you think those... who have abused God's grace will receive?" (Hebrews 10:29).

Zechariah 13:7-9 says that two-thirds of all people standing there will not make it. Now you know how dangerous Blue Rabbit's gospel truly is, and why you do not wish to preach it. **The work of the cross is not complete unless believers live their lives crucified on it.** (Despite Blue Rabbit's stuttering, the work of the cross will not be complete until Jesus returns.) Your reward is based in part on how many of the people you led to the Lord survive the judgment seat (1 Corinthians 3:13-15, 9:1), and how many you turned into soul-winners (Matthew 25:24-30).

In Leviticus 16, because of the death of two of Aaron's sons, God added the scapegoat ritual to the Day of Atonement. Two of Aaron's sons got drunk and offered strange fire before the Lord (Leviticus 10:1-2).

As a type and shadow of the judgment seat, they were burned alive.

The people could not tell who the good priests and the bad priests were, just as you cannot tell who the true Christians from who the fakers are.

So, God added the azazel goat ritual to the day of atonement. The people understood Azazel, because he was an angel in the Book of Enoch that taught man to war and whore. Until Moses came along, the Book of Enoch and the Book of Job were the only Bible the people had. In the book of Enoch, God's angels were told to hold Azazel accountable for all sin, and to destroy him.

But azazel also means "the goat that departs."

Since the Bible translators did not know the meaning of azazel, and since it looked like the azazel goat escaped being sacrificed on the altar, they called it the escapegoat, or scapegoat. Because all the sins of Israel were placed upon it, and it was left in the wilderness to fend for itself, scapegoat came to mean someone who is blamed for any given problem whether they had anything to do with it or not.

But God was using double meanings with his words. He often does that. It's like this word has three shadows: Azazel the fallen angel, the goat who departs, and the believers who are goats of departure. It is an end-time prophecy about what happens to believers who depart from living for Christ and follow their own way instead. They have all their sins put back on them, and they are thrown out.

(All of us sin, but not all of us run to the shepherd and repent when we do.)

In the ritual, two goats were brought before the high priest. The high priest – signifying Jesus at his judgment seat – cast lots to let God decide which was the good goat and which was the bad goat. The good goat was sacrificed on the altar. The high priest then lay his hands on the bad goat and placed all the sins of Israel on it.

At the judgment seat, Jesus will let the Father tell him who the goats are, and who the sheep are. **Jesus will not be making that decision** (John 5:30). Once the goats are separated from the sheep, Jesus will place all their sins back on them, and they will be thrown into the fires of Gehenna, where the Beast and the False Prophet are.

The sheep will inherit the kingdom.

Paul begged you to present your flesh as a living sacrifice, holy (wholly dedicated) to God (Romans 12:1). This is why. Those who surrender to Jesus and make a covenant with God through him, but then purposely live in sin following the flesh instead of the Spirit will most likely find themselves among the goats. People who live with their lives dedicated to the service of their flesh instead of God (holiness) will not inherit the kingdom (1 Corinthians 6:9, Galatians 5:19-21). And God did not stutter when he said that.

Blue Rabbit has lied to you. If you live after the flesh, you **will** – *will* -die (Romans 8:13). Not maybe, not might, *will*.

Once you become a Christian, you no longer work for yourself, everything you do, you do for Jesus (Colossians 3:22-25). You are building his retirement, not yours.

The **Feast of Tabernacles** is when the sheep receive their mansions in heaven. During this feast, the Israelites were to leave their homes and live in tents. This was a symbol that they sought a city whose builder and maker was God, and that their home on earth was a ramshackle hut at best. (See Hebrews 11:9-10.) This feast lasted 7 days but it does not specify if it will be held on earth or not.

These last three feasts will all occur in a matter of 15 days. (Tabernacles starts on day 15.) Just as the first three occurred at the exact time appointed, so also shall the last three. This is the timeline overview God gave about the significant events in the life of Christ. All the rest of the timeline has to fit with it.

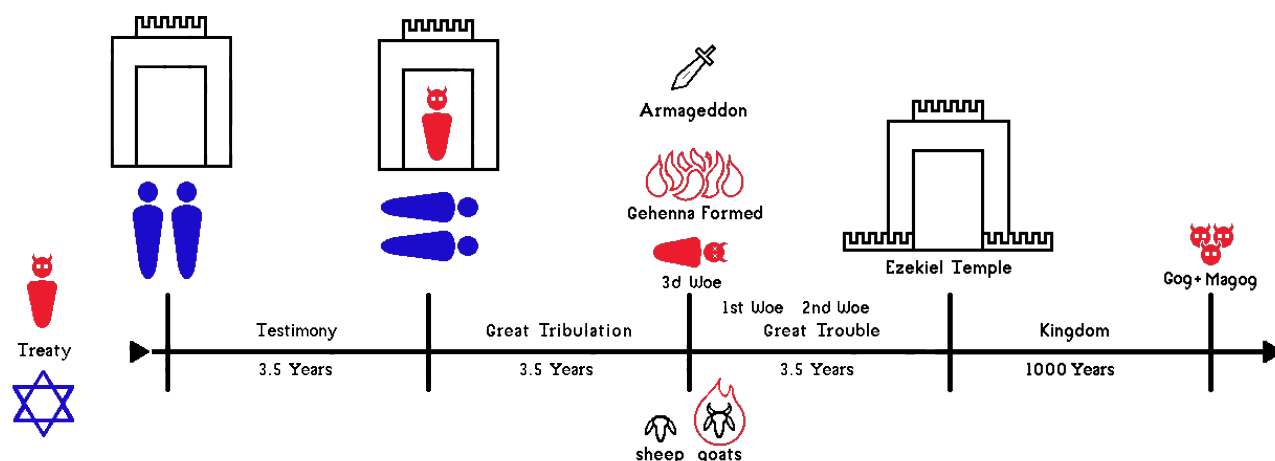
There will be no pre-tribulation rapture. The goats will not be resurrected, and then go to heaven to wait 3.5 years. No, the goats will not ever see heaven. Read Psalm 50. It tells you the moment of the resurrection will cause all believers – those in Heaven and those on Earth – to meet the Father and Jesus in the skies over Jerusalem, which is on Mount Zion. There has **never been** a pre-tribulation rapture. It has **never existed** in the mind and heart of God. It is a fable, a myth, a grand delusion. A statute of Omri.

As you can see, those who say the rapture could happen at any moment, are deluded. Is it close?

Yes. But several things must happen first, and on the year it occurs in, it will happen on the Feast of Trumpets.

And just so you know, the times given in Daniel 12:11 are keyed to the Day of Atonement. Daniel gave it as 1290 days, Revelation 12:14 gave it as 3.5 years. 3.5 prophetic years is 1260 days. The extra thirty days is because of a leap moon that occurs in those 3.5 years, making it 1290 days.

The Timeline Graphical Overview



Note: God placed the numbering of the woes in **order of time length**, not in order of occurrence. The first woe is the shortest, and the third woe lasts for eternity. It is the longest and greatest.

Things Jesus Said

What Jesus said: Jerusalem Is Babylon The Great

Matthew 23:29 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,

30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.

31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.

32 Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers.

33 *Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell (Gehenna)?*

34 Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and *some* of them ye shall kill and crucify; and *some* of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute *them* from city to city:

35 That **upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth**, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.

36 Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.

37 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, *thou* that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under *her*

wings, and ye would not!

And the companion passage:

Luke 13:33 Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the *day* following: for **it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jerusalem.**

34 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen *doth gather* her brood under *her* wings, and ye would not!

35 Behold, your house is left unto you **desolate**: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until *the time* come when ye shall say, Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

Revelation 18:21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast *it* into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

...24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, **and of all that were slain upon the earth.**

Revelation 11:8 And their dead bodies *shall lie* in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, **where also our Lord was crucified.**

Jerusalem is Babylon the Great. It is not currently manifest what she shall be, but make no mistake, Jerusalem is Babylon the Great, and after the temple is built, it will become the richest city on the planet, possibly, in all of history.

What Jesus said: The Desolation Of Jerusalem

Luke 21:20 And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in Judaea flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.

22 For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled.

Desolation does not always mean destruction. It can, but it does not mean so here. This is the same mistake some make with Revelation 18:2 where it says, "Babylon the Great is fallen, and become the house of devils, the haunt of every unclean spirit, and cage of every hateful unclean bird." When it says fallen, it does not mean destroyed, but rather that she has become a whore, a fallen woman. Desolation here does not mean destroyed, but to be turned into a vile forsaken despoiled spiritual cesspool. Else why would Revelation 18:4 tell believers to come out of Jerusalem if her being fallen meant utterly destroyed? (Revelation 18:8 speaks of THAT event and says Jerusalem will be utterly burned with fire.)

The abomination that causes desolation spoken of in Daniel 11 does not destroy Jerusalem, rather, it turns it into a spiritually desolate people who have no hope of salvation because they all took the mark of the Beast and have become infested with all manner of cruel demons. Jerusalem shall lie desolate, forsaken by God, for 3.5 years before it is destroyed.

Jesus said when you see Jerusalem surrounded by armies, know it is about to become desolate and for you to flee. He did NOT say it was with the armies of the **whole world**, nor did he say they were **enemy** armies. The armies of Armageddon the world's armies - will destroy Jerusalem in a single hour (Revelation 18:10, 17, 19), completely and utterly erasing it off of the map (Nahum 2) in a massive

blitzkrieg. They will not surround Jerusalem, they will roll over it in a flood from the north. (Edom will block the retreat of the refugees fleeing toward the south, and their land will be turned into Gehenna because of it: Obadiah 1). Thereafter, Jerusalem shall become a Sabbath city (Revelation 18:21-23, Zechariah 2:10-13) inhabited by people who live forever and neither marry nor are given in marriage.

When the Beast surrounds Jerusalem with his armies, it is 3.5 years after the two witnesses start prophesying against the temple. Notice he said "(you) know the desolation is near"? That means, to the average citizen, there will be no cause for concern. Israel is a host nation for the army of the Levant, and it will be expected that the Beast might pass his armies through Jerusalem. He is, after all, the person who made it possible for them to build their temple. But Daniel 10:30-31 says that he is there at the secret request of the temple cabal to kill the two witnesses.

Notice Jesus said "that all things written" might be fulfilled. That means that all the things of this time frame were previously written in Old Testament prophecies. One such is Isaiah 6:11.

Jesus told believers that when they see these armies show up, **flee, now**, while they can still do so unnoticed. Why? Because if you wait...

Matthew 24:15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

16 Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

The False Prophet places the image of the Beast in the temple after the Beast has killed the two witnesses (Revelation 13:11-17). This is the abomination that causes the desolation of Jerusalem (Daniel 11:31). You must now **RUN!** (Habakkuk 2:2) without taking your family or any of your possessions, or you will be killed, tortured, enslaved, or burned alive (Daniel 11:33).

But this will not just be limited to Jerusalem, though it will be the worst there. When Babylon falls, it is because God has stepped out from in between man and the devil, and has permitted the devil to exercise full demon possession on those foolish enough to open their fool mouth and let him in. That means it will be a **worldwide phenomenon**. Random acts of unprovoked violence will start killing Christians all over the world. Hosea 9:1-8 and 9:15-17 – a shadow prophecy: Ephraim is a shadow cast by the end-time church – speaks of this. It is the Great Apostasy spoken of by Apostle Paul.

2 Thessalonians 2:1 Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him, <what is called the "rapture">

2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand. <that it could be at any moment>

3 **Let no man deceive you** by any means: for *that day shall not come*, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

Those who think Jesus will come before the Beast is revealed by placing his image in the temple in Jerusalem have let men deceive them. This also means that those men and women who teach the pretribulation rapture **are deceivers** – Blue Rabbits. If they lie to you about that, they are lying to you about much more. They may not know it, but they are. (These are very dangerous times, spiritually. Many doctrines lay waste to thousands of the little lambs. Ravening wolves transform themselves into beacons of light.) As Hosea 9:8 says, the prophet (preacher, pastor, apostle, etc.) is a snare of a fowler in **all** his ways and a great hatred. If they preach pretrib to you, they have laid a trap for your soul. Why

would they do that? Read Hosea 9:1, and you will see.

Paul said that two things have to happen first: one, a falling away, Greek word apostasia, and two, the Beast placing himself in the Temple in Jerusalem declaring himself to be above God himself, both have to happen first. He does this when the False Prophet places an image of him in the Holy of Holies and causes it to speak, as Daniel 11:31, Revelation 13:14-15, and Habakkuk 2:18-19 speak of.

But what is the apostasy? As we discussed earlier, the Greek word means “something separative.” The Greek word apostasion is translated as divorce papers. And that is what apostasia means: a divorce. “Jesus cannot return unless there is a divorce first.”

But who is divorcing whom?

2 Thessalonians 2:5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

6 And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth *will let*, until he be taken out of the way.

“Now – because I told you this – you know who is holding the Beast back until the right time.”

(I'm just going to give you a freebie. The mystery of iniquity is demon-filled Christians. You will have to do your own homework on that. I don't have space here to do it. The mystery of Christ in you (Colossians 1:25-27) was soon followed by the mystery of iniquity, which is the devil in believers. The devil had been possessing natural men for eons before Christ came, but the mystery of iniquity did not come until after people started getting filled with the Spirit. Read Jude. Read Revelation 2:24.)

What the Greek says is “He who now prevents will continue to prevent until he steps out from in between.” Who is that? An angel? Who? You already know. Verse 6 says you do.

2 Thessalonians 2:8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

9 *Even him*, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders,

10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

11 And for this cause **God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:**

12 That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

And now you know who. God the Father himself is the one preventing the devil from possessing Christians and people completely and fully. The people clamor for it, but God still prevents it. That is called grace. But when the divorce happens, God will no longer stop the devil from doing what believers desire. Since believers insist on believing lies and refuse to love the truth, God will send them strong delusions (demons) so they will believe their lies, and be damned right along with the unbelievers.

God does not need to send a delusion to the unbeliever. They are already damned. "He that believes not is damned already because he does not believe on the name of the Son of God (John 3:18)." The only people on earth that need a delusion to be damned are believers.

Like you.

You will run into Blue Rabbits even today who are under these strong delusions. (The pre-trib rapture is one such.) God is no respecter of persons. During the apostasy, God will deliver up the entire surface of the earth as a group, not as individuals as he does now. Believers who insist on not loving the truth will easily become possessed by the demons they flirt with.

He does this on an individual basis now. Some of these people have cursed the Holy Spirit, and

demons have taken over their thought processes. Their minds are blinded to the truth, and they cannot even hear what you are saying. Like a scratched vinyl record, they just keep skipping back to their delusion which they fully, irrationally, believe. "Yep, yep, that's what it says."

Hosea speaks of this worldwide divorce event that is the apostasy of 2 Thessalonians 2. "My God shall cast them away... I will kick them out of my house, I will love them no more." Sounds like a divorce.

But Jesus said he would never leave you nor forsake you! True, he did. But he also said that if you leave him, he will leave you. See Matthew 10:33. See 2 Timothy 2:12 and compound with Titus 1:15-16. You deny Jesus when you willingly walk in the sins of the flesh (Hebrews 10:26). This is why Blue Rabbit's "sin all you want" gospel is such great hatred and treachery. People deny Christ when they do this and think nothing of it. Even though they are born of heaven, they walk away from righteousness and return to the vomit of the filth of this world (2 Peter 2:18-22). And they are among the damned even though they believe themselves to be saved.

Isaiah 29 speaks of this time span, from the divorce to the battle of Armageddon where Jerusalem (Ariel) is destroyed. 29:4 speaks of the demon possession that shall overtake them, 29:6-7 speaks of Armageddon, where the armies of the world that have gathered in the valley of Armageddon (about 50 miles north and east of Jerusalem) will blitzkrieg the city, and totally destroy it in a single hour. But what I wanted to point out was 29:9-12. When this divorce happens and the Beast has his coming out party, it is because the Beast has killed the two witnesses, who are the twin flames of the Holy Spirit. Amos 8:11-12 says that the Rhema word of the Lord shall disappear from off of the surface of the Earth. (Amos 8:9-10 tells you that this is an end-time prophecy, for this speaks of the same as Revelation 16:10.)

Revelation 11:3-4 says the two witnesses are the two olive trees (Holy Spirit: Zechariah 4) and the two candlesticks. You will find the two candlesticks in 1 Kings 7:13-22. Solomon named them Jachin and Boaz. It is said of these two pillars – which looked like giant candlesticks that were standing before the God of all the Earth – that at sunrise and sunset, they looked like two pillars of fire in the sunlight. These two witnesses are the incarnation of the Holy Spirit, and when the Beast kills them, the Rhema word of the Lord will disappear off of the surface of the Earth. That is when Satan takes over because just as he killed Jesus, he has now "killed" the Holy Spirit.

The reason Revelation loops back to the temple and the two witnesses after explaining all the horrible things poured out during the wrath of God - the jacinth army and the stinging locusts - is because when you read about the wrath of God you will see it said over and over that man did not repent of their sin. Even in the most excruciating pain and horrible torture, torture that would make the most stalwart of men cry for Momma and repent of things they had never even done just to make it stop, even these men would not repent but cursed God instead. This is a great mystery. Until you understand that the two witnesses they cursed and blasphemed for 3.5 years were the Holy Spirit, ***and they lost the ability to repent.***

That is why Jesus said those who blaspheme the Holy Spirit can never be forgiven (Mark 3:29). It's not because his blood could not cover that sin, but because they will never repent of it, and thus cannot be forgiven. Hebrews 6:6 says there are other reasons believers can fall into this category as well: losing the ability to repent.

So, word of advice: when the temple is built and the two witnesses show up to torment the earth as no Christian ever would or could, keep your mouth off of them. Bless them, even though you suffer from their curses. They are the Holy Spirit, and you do not want to speak evil of them, not even once.

(Perhaps that is why God decides to pull the plug: there are none left that can repent because they have all blasphemed the Holy Spirit.)

If you want to see **what** the two witnesses prophecy, read Micah 6:1-6 and Isaiah 66:1-3. Micah 6:6 speaks of the covenant made in Jesus' blood, for none could walk WITH God before Jesus' sacrifice.

This is the same Holy Covenant spoken of in Daniel 11:30-32. The two witnesses are declaring the Holy Covenant that the temple sacrifices are violating. And their curses that they are unleashing on all nations of the earth are causing such trouble, that the Beast himself decides to be rid of them. He wants the "covenant between man and God" that they are declaring – the true Gospel of Jesus – to be silenced. He sees himself as the only god of the Earth. He will never be received by the masses as a god as long as these two super-powered individuals speaking in the name of the God and Father of Jesus are calling down curses, plagues, and fire all over the Earth. The whole world will hate these two witnesses (Revelation 11:6,10) and the Beast himself will decide to destroy them. HE is the one that should be in that temple, not this invisible God of Jesus. So he kills them. And he almost dies in the process.

The fact that he lives proves to the world that he is stronger than the God of Israel, stronger than Jesus. Then, when his prophet calls down fire from heaven like the two witnesses did, and when his prophet makes an idol of wood, stone, silver, and gold speak – no tricks, no AI, but speaks with demon voice – and commands all men everywhere to worship the Beast as god, they do. They line up to take his mark and become his acolytes.

The Beast's kingdom only encompasses the Middle East. It is King Nebuchadnezzar's kingdom reborn. (The reason Nebuchadnezzar became a beast for seven years was a prophecy that his kingdom would be ruled by the Beast in the end.) He finally conquers Egypt – which has always been out of his grasp – just before Jesus returns. He never sets up a one-world government. That is a delusion. It is a Blue Rabbit urban legend.

The Beast's **religion**, on the other hand, goes worldwide, and he slaughters Christians in all nations through acts of demon-possessed terrorism. "It's against my religion to sell it to you: you don't have the mark. (I will sell it to you at thirty times the price if you don't tell anyone, though.)" Do not confuse worldwide religious terrorism and persecution with a one-world government. If there was a one-world government with only the Beast as its king there would be no armies to gather at the Valley of Armageddon (Revelation 16:14). They think they are there to attack Babylusalem while the Beast is fighting his war in Egypt, but God has tricked them into all being at Jerusalem so the Lord Jesus can destroy them with his second coming. The Beast rushes back from Egypt (Daniel 11:42-44) to defend the city, and is in the town of Nob (Isaiah 10:24-25,32) when Jesus lands on the Mount of Olives, splitting it in two, north to south (Zechariah 14:1-7, Revelation 16:15-20).

This earthquake will be worldwide. It will collapse every city in every nation on earth (Revelation 16:16-20, Zephaniah 3:6). Massive tsunamis will cross the globe, and every island will cease to exist. If you go in the rapture, you will meet the Lord in the sky over Jerusalem, then will land in Jerusalem, while Jesus lands on the Mount of Olives

The armies of Armageddon will be cut off from their supply lines and will flee down the Hinnom Valley, becoming fodder for Gehenna's formation (Isaiah 34:5-10 and Jeremiah 7:30-34 <a shadow prophecy>, Isaiah 66:15-16, 18-19). The Beast (Assyrian) will be trapped in Nob which is north of the Mount of Olives (Isaiah 31:8-9).

Do not fall for the "one-world government" nonsense. There will be no one-world government until Jesus sets up his kingdom.

Daniel 7:12 says that the United States, Russia, and China will still exist as governments for 15 months after Jesus returns. That is 15 months after the Beast and his kingdom have been destroyed. It is in the days of wrath that these nations cease to exist.

Daniel 12:1-3 speaks of Jesus' second coming and the beginning of the days of wrath. Micheal – "he who is like God" – is a prophetic name for Jesus in this prophecy. It is at Jesus' return that the time of great trouble begins and the events of Revelation 8 through 10 are poured out. But what I want you to see from Daniel 12 is verse 7. It says that it will take 3.5 years for Jesus to spread abroad "the power of the holy people," his kingdom. It is at the fifteenth-month mark that the US, Russia, and China are brought under the control of Jesus' kingdom.

What Jesus Said: The Great Divorce Will Be Hard On Women

Luke 21:22 For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled.

23 But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.

24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

A couple of things to note:

The times of the Gentiles do not start when the Beast takes over. We are in the times of the Gentiles and have been for many many centuries. The times of the Gentiles will end when Jesus returns, however.

This passage speaks of the tribulation period, and Jesus is tying that period into an Old Testament prophecy.

What The Old Testament Said About This:

Hosea 9:11 *As for* Ephraim (the shadow of the church), their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the womb, and from the conception.

12 Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, *that there shall not be a man left*: yea, woe also to them when I depart from them!

13 Ephraim, as I saw Tyrus, *is* planted in a pleasant place: but Ephraim shall bring forth his children to the murderer.

14 Give them, O LORD: what wilt thou give? **give them a miscarrying womb and dry breasts.**

15 All their wickedness *is* in Gilgal: for there I hated them: for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no more: all their princes *are* revolvers.

(Gilgal is where Saul lost the kingdom because he rebelled against God, and did things his way. God divorced him. God never spoke to Saul again until the day he died. The church today does almost exactly what Saul did: they disobey God because they seek personal gain and the approval of the people. In the great divorce, God will not speak to them again until the day they die. That is why Jesus said, "Do not think beforehand what you shall say, for it will be given you by my Father in the last moment," (Mark 13:11). Saul himself is a prophecy about the church during the tribulation period. It is very stupid to live for yourself in this life.)

Hosea 12:8 And Ephraim said, Yet I am become rich, I have found me out substance: *in* all my labours **they shall find none iniquity in me that were sin.**

Hosea 13:12 The iniquity of Ephraim *is* bound up; his sin *is* hid.

13 The sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him: **he is an unwise son; for he should not stay long in the place of the breaking forth of children.**

Not only does this tell you what will occur that Jesus spoke of, but it tells you why. When the Beast slays the two witnesses and believers (and devout Jews) flee, their women will all miscarry and their breasts will run dry. They will watch their babies die. You cannot buy formula when your every transaction is being tracked so they can find and kill you.

Why? Ephraim is a type and shadow of the Church. At this time, God says he is an unwise son. He that wins souls is wise (Proverbs 11:30). He that labors in the harvest is a wise son (Proverbs 10:5).

Even though the church can give birth spiritually in a matter of seconds, they cannot be bothered to do so.

Notice the attitude of the Church on that day (during this day, if you are paying attention). “I am rich. I have substance. There is no evil in me that counts as sin.” You cannot sum up today's church any better than that. “No sins count against me: I'm covered by the Blood and under grace. I can covet possessions all I want.”

If you want to be counted worthy to escape the loss of your children, then be an ardent soul winner. God does not punish those who have not earned it. Remember the loaves and fishes.

Where Jesus says “wrath upon this people,” he is not talking about just the Jews. He is talking about the church as well. You can see this in Hosea where he speaks of Ephraim and Israel, but you can also see it in Micah 6. This passage is where God is prophesying against the temple in Jerusalem through his two witnesses. (Micah 6:8 is the New Covenant. Before Jesus came, man could not walk with God.)

Micah 6:8 He hath shewed thee, O man, what *is* good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?

9 The LORD'S voice crieth unto the city, and *the man of wisdom* shall see thy name: hear ye the rod, and who hath appointed it.

10 Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the scant measure *that is* abominable?

11 Shall I count *them* pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights?

12 For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tongue *is* deceitful in their mouth.

13 Therefore also will I make *thee* sick in smiting thee, in making *thee* desolate because of thy sins.

Micah 6:9 speaks of the Beast because the man of wisdom will see his name, 666 (Revelation 13:18). God says, “That's it. I am sending my rod against you.”

Then in verses 10 and 11, he speaks of the church. “Shall I count you pure, who use the scant measure of the Gospel?” Remember what Ephraim said in Hosea 12:8: There is no sin in me that is counted as sin. Oh... yes there is! God counts all sin as sin. It is only recently that the church has started preaching that sin does not count as sin. “It's covered by the blood.” This is a Blue Rabbit lie. It is only covered by the blood *if you repent of it* (1 John 1:9).

What is the scant measure? It is the Gospel minus the crucified life. Over 95% of the Gospel is the crucified life. Everything is built on it. Without the crucified life, you don't have eternal life. That is the scant measure, a gospel void of the crucified life. Yet, that is the Blue Rabbit gospel. If you are not on that cross, you do not have a covenant with God. But nobody preaches the crucified life anymore. It's all about money and self.

Hebrews 13:15 By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of *our* lips giving thanks (confessing, swearing) to his name.

You will not see the significance of this unless you look it up in the Septuagint, which Paul was quoting. The Cross IS the sacrifice of praise.

Psalms 116:15 Precious in the sight of the LORD *is* the death of his saints.

16 O LORD, truly I *am* thy servant; I *am* thy servant, *and* the son of thine handmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds.

17 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving (Septuagint: sacrifice of praise), and will call upon the name of the LORD.

18 I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people,

This psalm is Jesus speaking by the spirit of prophecy. It is speaking of his crucifixion.

Paul says, "Let us crucify ourselves continually, by swearing ourselves to him and his will." Any Blue Rabbit that tells you you do not need to be crucified or are already resurrected **is lying to you**. If you believe them, it will cost you eternity.

What Jesus Said: Eternal Life Comes From The Total Destruction Of Your Life.

"What?! Jesus never said that! Red Rabbit's making my ears itch all the way up to the floppy points!"

Well, he did not say it explicitly, at least not in the New Testament. But he did tell Isaiah that.

Matthew 13:13 Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand.

14 And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:

15 For this people's heart is waxed gross, and *their* ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with *their* eyes, and hear with *their* ears, and should understand with *their* heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

What does this have to do with an end-time prophecy? Well...

Isaiah 6:1 In the year that king Uzziah (Strength of Jehovah) died I saw also the Lord (Adoni: Jesus) sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

...9 And he (Adoni) said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not.

10 Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed.

11 Then said I, Lord, **how long?** And he answered, Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be utterly desolate,

12 And the LORD (the Father, Jehovah) have removed men far away, and *there be* a great forsaking in the midst of the land.

13 But yet in it *shall be* a tenth, and *it* shall return, and shall be eaten: as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose substance *is* in them, when they cast *their leaves*: *so* the holy seed *shall be* the substance thereof.

Verse 13 is a little confusing, even when looking across many translations. It says that a tenth of Jews shall return (resurrect) and its stumps (what is left of its life) shall be for consuming (burning), but the holy seed shall remain.

The judgment seat of Christ will try every man woman and child by fire, and only the holy seed will remain (Zechariah 13:9, 1 Corinthians 3:13). When you cut down a tree, you had to burn the stump out. In the resurrection, when the people return to the land of the living, what remains of the stump of their carnal life will be burned and what remains will enter into eternal life. Your life is over when you come to Christ, and the fires of persecution burn up the stump. At the judgment seat, all that is left of that stump will be burned up.

As a Christian, if you build what days you have left on that stump, all your works will be burned up. There is no good reward for being carnal. There is only a reward for following after the desires and fruits of the Spirit. There is only a reward for being a soul winner.

The great forsaking in verse 12 occurs when the Beast kills the two witnesses. When they die, the strength of Jehovah dies. That is the meaning of the name Uzziah. After this, is when Jesus sits on his throne, high and lifted up. Currently, he only sits in his Father's throne. The Lord returns when there is no man left alive in the land. That is why this is an end-time prophecy.

This prophecy in Isaiah will not be complete until Jesus returns. It was in full force at the time Jesus taught his parables, but it will not be complete until the moment of Jesus' return.

What Jesus Said: The Rapture Will Not Take You To Heaven

Luke 17:36 Two *men* shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

37 And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body *is*, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

Where the eagles are gathered together is at Gehenna, at the supper of God (Revelation 19:17-18,21, Isaiah 34:6-17). After Jesus forms Gehenna with the bodies of the armies of Armageddon and the remnant of Babylusalem that have fled through Edom, he will hold his judgment seat where he will divide the sheep believers from the goat believers. Psalm 50 says that you will meet him in the air, those believers in heaven and those still on the earth, to be judged. You will be judged in Jerusalem. The goat believers will never see heaven.

What Jesus Said: The Sin of the Temple

Matthew 24:1 And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to *him* for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

This prophecy Jesus made concerning the temple that then was, was fulfilled in 70 AD. However,...

The disciples had inadvertently stepped into the shadow of the Great Sin of the end-time. In the last days, Israel and much of the Church will commit a sin so very great, that it will cause God the Father to unleash the Beast upon the Earth. It will be the greatest and final betrayal of Jesus, and it will cause the great persecution to be unleashed.

The disciples were worshiping the temple when one greater than the temple was standing right there beside them.

This same thing will happen in the end-time. Israel will rebuild the temple and start up blood sacrifices for sin, again. This end-time - or tribulation - temple shall be an abomination, the ultimate insult against God. God will send two prophets, the twin flames of the Holy Spirit, to bear witness against the end-time temple, and to condemn it. When they asked when the temple of their day would be destroyed, Jesus skipped forward and spoke of the end-time.

What Jesus said: The "I AM" Confessions

Matthew 24:3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately,

saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.

5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

This passage can be a little misleading because it reads in English translations - and is taken to mean - that people will come saying that they are the Christ. But that is not what it says. What the Greek says is "I am the anointed." The word anointed usually refers to Christ. But not always. It simply means "the anointed." Notice the phrase "in my name"? That is similar to when Jesus said, "In my name, they shall cast out devils," (Mark 16:17). Nobody thinks that means they will go around saying, "I am Jesus! Come out you devil!" Why would anyone think it means that here? It doesn't. What the Greek says is, "On my name, they will say 'I am the anointed'..." It does not mean they are saying they are Jesus. (Though there are some who say that even today. These are antichrists and not the deceivers Jesus is speaking about here.) Let's look at the parallel passages in Mark and Luke.

Mark 13:6 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am *Christ*; and shall deceive many.

Luke 21:8 And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am *Christ*; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.

Notice in Luke that these deceivers will say, "The time is drawing near!" Why would they say the time was drawing near for Christ's return if they were claiming to be the Christ? Wouldn't they say, "The time has already come: I am the Christ! I'm here!" No, Jesus said they would come preaching in his name saying, "I am."

Because of this, the passage in Matthew also is only referring to them claiming to be anointed. This is very prevalent in the church world today. The truth is, EVERY believer is anointed with the Holy Ghost (Acts 10:38, Acts 1:8, John 7:38). But many ministers have set themselves up as a separate class of anointed people.

In the two verses above, I struck out the word Christ – which is in italics – because it is not in the Greek text. (In the KJV, that is why it is in italics.) It was added by the translators for clarity of what they *thought* it meant. However, it meant what it said as written: "Many will come in my name, preaching for me, and will say, 'I am.'" or will say as was listed in Matthew, "I am the anointed leader." Even in the Old Testament, "anointed" was used not just to mean the messiah, but also to mean the anointed priests and kings. The spiritual leaders.

In the church today, MANY ministers say, "I am the anointed leader." Some pastors insist you have to ask them permission for everything. (That is satanic, and you are dealing with a demon.) When a minister holds themselves up as a leader to be followed, it is a dead giveaway that they are a deceiver, a Blue Rabbit.

A Red Rabbit will tell you to follow Jesus, not them. "What did the Holy Ghost tell you?" They will not want responsibility for your life by making decisions for you. And if you don't know how to hear Jesus, they will show you how. Jesus leads you through the Holy Ghost. Those that are led by the Spirit of God are the sons of God (Romans 8:14).

It is very sad to see believers go to their pastor for prayer because they have no idea how to pray about things for themselves. Gehenna will be filled with roasting Blue Rabbits.

No Christian should go around saying "I AM," unless it is to say "I am crucified and dead." The whole point of Christianity is to say "I am not, but Jesus lives in me." Jesus warned you that "I am" confessions so popular today are a sign of the end, and are a road to deception. "I am" confessions (or, affirmations) mean you have gotten down off the cross and have lost your salvation.

The only thing that brings you salvation in the end, is the Cross of Christ. Anything that tells you to get down off of that cross is attempting to deceive you into losing your salvation.

Galatians 6:14 But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world.

Colossians 3:3 For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God.

"I am" confessions are people glorying in things other than the Cross. "I am loved. I am worthy. I am..." These things are antithetical to salvation. They are the bad thief who did not want to suffer the death of the cross.

No minister of the Gospel should be holding themselves up for others to follow, making a name for themselves. All true ministers of Christ will only point people to follow after Jesus himself. "What did Jesus tell you?" they will say when you ask them for guidance. They will not allow you to follow them. Where the church is today, ministers all fight to have a group of people that follow and rely on them as a leader figure. "I am anointed: you can trust and follow me." The Apostle Paul explicitly warned people against this.

1 Corinthians 11:1 Be ye followers of me, even as I also *am* of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me in all things, and keep the ordinances, as I delivered *them* to you.

3 But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman *is* the man; and the head of Christ *is* God.

4 Every man praying or prophesying, having *his* head covered, dishonoureth his head.

Where it is translated as "even as I also am of Christ," the Greek says, "inasmuch as I am of Christ." In light of verse 3, it would better be translated as "only as I am of Christ." (And how do you know for sure he is following Christ?) In verse 4, Paul says that any man who prays or prophesies with any spiritual leader over him other than Christ himself, insults and shames Christ. "No, God, Jesus isn't enough."

If you listen to these blue rabbits long enough, you will notice that they are obsessed with having "a spiritual covering" over them, some other ministry that has spiritual oversight over them. It is almost as if they know they are not under Christ's headship, and they are out running around on their own.

(And just to clarify another mistranslation in this passage, it should say the head of the wife is her husband. If you want to see why, go read Numbers 30:6-8. It does NOT say a given man has authority over all women. No man has authority over other men (Philippians 3:15), and no man has authority over a woman unless he is married to her. Only in the marriage covenant is the man the head of his wife. It is not fair to place a woman under two authority structures that will invariably come into conflict with each other. A woman cannot submit to her husband and to Christ at the same time if her husband should countermand Christ. Therefore, Jesus will not override what her husband says unless her husband tells her to deny Christ. Any woman who is not married, Christ is her head.)

The core of Christianity is that when you sacrifice yourself on the altar of Jesus' cross and turn your heart and attention to devouring Jesus' word, then the Father will love you, and Jesus will manifest himself to you. That means, from then on, Jesus is the one you look to for emulation and leadership. You do not put a pastor or a prophet or apostle or teacher or any other human or non-human into that position. If you do so, you shame and embarrass Jesus and you risk that he will deny you to his Father in the end. Jesus is the one you follow.

The long and short of what Jesus said is this: In the last days, many people will come claiming to preach for him, but will teach "I am," instead of "Jesus is." "I am the leader," not, "Jesus is your leader." Jesus said these people would deceive you. Almost all Blue Rabbit doctrine comes out of people who do this.

You have been warned. Jesus himself explicitly warned you. Anyone who holds themselves out as someone you can follow, or who teaches you to say "I am," is a deceiver, and will rob you as if robbing a blind person. Unfortunately, they teach others to teach the same thing through the rote of tradition.

Curiously, Jesus thought THIS was the most important thing to talk about when it came to specific end-times teaching. It's almost like he knew, somehow. Weird!

What Jesus said: "The Rapture Could Happen Any Second!" Panic Button

Notice also, Jesus said these "I am" people would say "The time is drawing near!" They say, "The rapture could happen any second now!" But, **it can't**. Yet, that is what they are all saying, just like Jesus said they would.

Don't Panic With Wars and Earthquakes

Matthew 24:6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all *these things* must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

7 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

8 All these *are* the beginning of sorrows.

"Oh my God! There is war with Israel! It's a sign of the end! The rapture is any second now!" Jesus said it would not be. Do not listen to that nonsense. "We had two earthquakes in one day! It's a sign of the end!" No, it is not. It is just the beginning of sorrows. There is far more to come.

If you want to know what "rumors of wars" are, today, we call them conspiracy theories. The Greek word just means hearing, as in faith cometh by hearing. But it is also used where they said Jesus' fame spread throughout the land (Matthew 4:24, 14:1, Mark 1:28). It's word of mouth by people who do not have first-hand knowledge. That's what conspiracy theories are.

Such conspiracy theories are the lifeblood of end-time teachings. "The vax is a plot to get you to take the mark of the Beast!" That is a rumor of war.

Why is it nobody lets the Holy Spirit discern these conspiracy theories for them?

Even if the conspiracy theory is valid, it has no bearing on how the believer acts or behaves. You are going to do the same thing, regardless. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. In patience, you possess your souls. It is your flesh that calls you to war (James 4:1). Those who take up the sword will be destroyed by it.

What Jesus Said: You Are Going Through The Great Tribulation

Matthew 24:9 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

- 11 And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.
12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.
13 But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

This is the tribulation (persecution). Notice, that Jesus said it would be against believers, for he was talking to his disciples. "You shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake." The only people that bear Jesus' name are believers. If they all raptured out, there would be nobody left to persecute.

Perhaps the reason many will be offended is because the rapture did not happen before the great tribulation.

Being offended means only one thing: they have stepped over into diakrino and destroyed their faith.

Believers shall begin hating one another, and betraying each other to the death.

Where this is on the timeline is the moment the Beast kills the two witnesses. For three and a half years, all the nations of the earth have suffered because the two witnesses are preaching Jesus. When they die and demons begin possessing people with ease, it will be a small step from "kill the witnesses," to "kill all Christians." Make no mistake, the two witnesses will make it clear Christ is the only way, and anyone associated with Christ will have a target on their back after the two witnesses are dead. They will come after them with a vengeance.

Luke 21:11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.

12 But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute *you*, delivering *you* up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.

13 And it shall turn to you for a testimony.

14 Settle *it* therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:

15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.

16 And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; and *some* of you shall they cause to be put to death.

17 And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake.

18 But there shall not an hair of your head perish.

19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

Before all the great signs in the heavens, the Church will be persecuted and many be put to death. There are two things of note in this passage from Luke:

First, Jesus said that even though you are tortured and killed, not one hair of your head will perish. That means, in the resurrection, you will be restored. Persecution and death is not the end, nor can it destroy you.

Secondly, Jesus said that he would give you what to say during your trial. Elsewhere, I showed that during this time, the Father has divorced and forsaken the Church. That is why it is being persecuted. Here you can see that Jesus is still with you, for he has said he will never leave you nor forsake you. But it is only at the last moment when you are staring death in the face and have **proven** that you have not forsaken Jesus that Jesus gives you the words to say by the Holy Spirit (Matthew 10:20). **He will not transgress his Father.**

This time was also prophesied in the Psalms 141. (See also Psalm 79 and 80 – 80:17 speaks of Jesus, vs 18 speaks of the resurrection.)

Psalm 141:1 A Psalm of David. LORD, I cry unto thee: make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee *as* incense; *and* the lifting up of my hands *as* the evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips.

4 Incline not my heart to *any* evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: and let me not eat of their dainties.

5 Let the righteous smite me; *it shall be* a kindness: and let him reprove me; *it shall be* an excellent oil, *which* shall not break my head: for yet my prayer also *shall be* in their calamities.

6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.

7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth *wood* upon the earth.

8 But mine eyes *are* unto thee, O GOD the Lord: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute.

9 Keep me from the snares *which* they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.

10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal escape.

Even looking at multiple translations of these verses 5 and 6 leaves one confused. But that is probably because they were translated without the proper context. It is a prophecy of the tribulation period.

To paraphrase:

“Let the righteous smite me for my kindness. Let them betray me! It will be an anointing oil: God's Spirit will be upon me. I will not refuse my head: I will willingly let them behead me. My prayer shall be to God (and not the Beast), even in this evil.”

“When their judges cast me to those who would kill me from their lofty position of power, they shall listen to my words, for my speech will be miraculous and compelling.”

Where KJV says, “shall not break my head,” the Hebrew says, “Not refuse my head.”

When you are betrayed to the death by other believers - the righteous – the judges of the Beast who condemn you to death will marvel at your presentation of the Gospel, and the peace you have in the face of death. (It is reported this very thing has turned many jihadists to Christ as they watched believers at peace while being put to death.)

Verse 7 tells you it is of the tribulation period, and not anything of David's time. “Our bones are scattered about like kindling wood at a sawmill.” So many are being killed that they will not bother to bury or burn them anymore. (In one place it even says they will eat them – Micah 3:1-4. Micah 1:2-5 tells you that Micah is an end-time prophecy.)

So you see, the great tribulation was prophesied long before Jesus was born.

Jesus spoke of this time and said that these principles covered the entire church age. And he told you what to do during such times. Persecution is the baptism of fire (Luke 12:49-51, Mark 10:38-39, Luke 3:16, 1 Peter 4:12) and all who live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer from it (2 Timothy 3:12). It should be no surprise to you. That is why the same principles that govern in the great tribulation apply to all ages. Precious in the sight of the Father is the death of his saints, either on the cross or at the hands of persecutors (Psalm 116:15). But during the tribulation, when you have been proven is when God will speak through you.

Matthew 10:17 But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will

scourge you in their synagogues;

18 And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles.

19 But when they deliver you up, **take no thought how or what ye shall speak**: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak.

20 For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.

21 And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against *their* parents, and cause them to be put to death.

22 And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.

23 But **when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another**: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come.

24 The disciple is not above *his* master, nor the servant above his lord.

25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more *shall they call* them of his household?

26 Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

27 What **I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light**: and what ye hear in the ear, *that* preach ye upon the housetops.

28 And **fear not them which kill the body**, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

29 Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.

30 But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

31 Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.

32 Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven.

33 But **whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father** which is in heaven.

34 Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.

35 For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

36 And a man's foes *shall be* they of his own household.

37 He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

38 And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.

39 **He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.**

Jesus gave instructions for all times of persecution, but it applies to the Great Persecution as well.

When persecution arises in one city, flee into the next. Do not stay and "defend your rights." This is also spoken of in Hosea 9:6,17. The church will be homeless, living in tents.

Jesus will reveal secret things to you that you are to declare publicly when you are persecuted. Will that get you killed? Most likely. But it is Jesus giving you what to say. It will be the testimony of God against those who persecute you, things that only God knows. It shall be used against them on the judgment day. Sodom and Gomorrah will have a better time of it for those who are raised when Jesus returns. (For the Gentiles who lived during the church age, they will face it during the great white throne after the battle of Gog and Magog.)

Jesus also said that if you deny him during these times of persecution, he will deny you before his Father, and you will lose your salvation. You will no longer be his. You can do what it takes to save

your life in that moment, but it will cost your life for all of eternity.

Now, back to Matthew 24.

What Jesus Said: The Last Great Revival

Matthew 24:14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

Many think that as soon as the church preaches the gospel in every nation, then the Lord can return. They are wrong, however. The only thing Jesus said you would be preaching to were the cities of Israel (Matthew 10:23) and this is where the persecution will be the worst because it will be in the heart of the kingdom of the Beast. To be caught there will be certain torture and death. No, this Gospel will be preached by an angel to all nations during the tribulation.

Revelation 14:6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

8 And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive *his* mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

10 The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

11 And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

12 Here is the patience of the saints: here *are* they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed *are* the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

(In verse 8 where it says Babylon is fallen, it does not mean destroyed. It means she has become a fallen woman, a whore. There is only one city on earth that can fall in such a manner: Jerusalem. No other city in history has been betrothed to God. Even Nebuchadnezzar's Babylon was called a virgin city (Isaiah 47:1). But when Jerusalem falls, it shall become a whore-bride of the Beast.)

Notice what the angel preaches: this is during the time when the Beast is demanding all humans worship and fear him, and is punishing all Christians he can get his hands on. The only way to fear God and give glory to him is by having faith in Jesus, not the Beast. The Angel's Gospel will be a last call before the great judgment of God falls at Jesus' return, and the time of great trouble begins (Daniel 12:1). Once Jesus returns, the gate of salvation, the Cross, will close, and there will be no more hope of salvation.

The last great revival will be noted by one thing: It will be salvation by death. Verse 13 says so. Some see salvation as by baptism, or by going forward in an altar call. It is a great struggle for them to take that first step. During the tribulation, it will be literally, salvation by beheading in many many

places. "Yes, I will accept Jesus, no, I will not deny Jesus. I am willing to die, right now."

What Jesus Said: Jerusalem Will Rebuild Its Temple

Jesus does not explicitly say this, but what he said to look for cannot happen unless they do.

Matthew 24:15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

16 Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

Notice that Jesus said this event would occur in Judaea. The **abomination that causes desolation** is when the image of the beast is placed in the tribulation temple by the false prophet. This signals the start of the great persecution. Jesus said, if you live in Israel "RUN!" This is what it says in Habakkuk, too.

Habakkuk 2:2 And the LORD answered me, and said, Write the vision, and make *it* plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

3 For the vision *is* yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry.

4 Behold, his soul *which* is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.

"Write this vision down so people who read it will RUN when they see it come to pass. For it is not for now, but for the very end. Behold the surprising great swell of an evil soul (the Beast)! But you will live (even if you die) if you stay in faith."

Daniel speaks of the abomination that causes desolation.

(Some people think that this happened before Jesus was born, but Jesus said it would not happen until the end-times.)

Daniel 11:30 For the ships of Chittim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the holy covenant: so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant.

31 And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily *sacrifice*, and **they shall place the abomination that maketh desolate**.

32 And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be strong, and do *exploits*.

33 And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, *many* days.

34 Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries.

35 And *some* of them of understanding shall fall, to try them, and to purge, and to make *them* white, *even* to the time of the end: because *it is* yet for a time appointed.

36 And the king shall do according to his will; and **he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods**, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

37 Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for

he shall magnify himself above all.

38 But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge *and* increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.

The daily sacrifice the Beast takes away is what is only offered in the temple service under the Law of Moses. That is why you know it is talking about a temple where the Mosaical sacrifices are occurring. He is not talking about the body of Christ, the temple of the body of believers, because it is not possible to take away their daily prayers. He cannot kill every believer in a few day's time.

Besides, in Revelation, John was shown the tribulation temple. The book of Revelation was written after the temple was destroyed in 70 AD. So John was not measuring the temple of Jesus' day. This temple is what the two witnesses come to bear witness against. It is a physical temple where the False Prophet of the Beast places the image (idol) of the Beast.

Revelation 11:1 And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty *and* two months.

3 And I will give *power* unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred *and* threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

4 These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

6 These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies *shall lie* in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.

Israel will rebuild the temple and start up blood sacrifices again. In the end, God will send the Beast to place an idol of wood, stone, gold, and silver in the holy of holies. In the language of symbol, this is God saying to the temple Jews who have rejected his two witnesses and his very own son, "THIS is your god, now. You will bow and serve him, you whore. This is how very evil your temple is to me. Your house is left to you desolate. You have rejected my two witnesses and my Son whom they preached, and now I have rejected you."

You will find what these two prophets say in Micah 6 and in Isaiah 66:1-8. Let's look at Isaiah.

Isaiah 66:1 Thus saith the LORD, The heaven *is* my throne, and the earth *is* my footstool: where *is* the house that ye build unto me? and where *is* the place of my rest?

What do I need a temple for?

Isaiah 66:2 For all those *things* hath mine hand made, and all those *things* have been, saith the LORD: but to this *man* will I look, *even* to *him that is* poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.

Yes, I had a temple in the past, but will look to a temple no more: I now live in the hearts of humble and contrite persons who diligently seek my word.

Isaiah 66:3 He that killeth an ox *is as if* he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a lamb, *as if* he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, *as if he offered* swine's blood; he that burneth incense, *as if* he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations.

The sacrifices you are making are an abomination to me.

Isaiah 66:4 I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose *that* in which I delighted not.

For 3.5 years my witnesses have prophesied against this temple with tremendous signs and wonders, yet you would not listen to me. Therefore, I am unleashing the Beast upon you. (This is where he sends the strong delusion upon them spoken of in 2 Thessalonians 2:11.)

Isaiah 66:5 Hear the word of the LORD, ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren that hated you, that cast you out for my name's sake, said, Let the LORD be glorified: but he shall appear to your joy, and they shall be ashamed.

Here he tells of the great persecution by those who follow the Beast. But Jesus will appear to the joy of those who were put to death and persecuted.

Isaiah 66:6 A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the LORD that rendereth recompence to his enemies.

7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man child.

8 Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? *or* shall a nation be born at once? for as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children.

9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth? saith the LORD: shall I cause to bring forth, and shut *the womb*? saith thy God.

10 Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her:

11 That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the abundance of her glory.

The manchild that was born before there were any birth pains is Jesus.

The nation that is born in one day, at once, in the twinkle of an eye, is the kingdom of Jesus that resurrects from the dead in a single instant. This alone tells you that this prophecy is an end-time prophecy. This also tells you that after you meet the Lord in the air, you are not going to heaven, you are landing in Jerusalem.

Now, Micah 6

Micah 6:1 Hear ye now what the LORD saith; Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

2 Hear ye, O mountains, the LORD'S controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for the LORD hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel.

3 O my people, what have I done unto thee? and wherein have I wearied thee? testify against me.

When God pleads with Israel – whore Babylon – it will be with a massive worldwide quake that occurs on Jesus' second coming.

...**Micah 6:6** Wherewith shall I come before the LORD, *and* bow myself before the high God? shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves of a year old?

7 Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, *or* with ten thousands of rivers of oil? shall I give my firstborn *for* my transgression, the fruit of my body *for* the sin of my soul?

Here you see what is wrong with the blood sacrifices they will be offering in the newly built temple: God already gave his firstborn for the sin of their soul.

Micah 6:8 He hath shewed thee, O man, what *is* good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?

Before Jesus' death, only the prophets could walk with God. People could walk before God, but God's presence was not within them. Therefore, this prophecy is speaking of a time after Jesus' crucifixion.

Micah 6:9 The LORD'S voice crieth unto the city, and *the man of* wisdom shall see thy name: hear ye the rod, and who hath appointed it.

The LORD's voice will cry to the city because the rod of the Beast will come upon it. The "man of wisdom shall see thy name" speaks of the same thing Revelation 13:18 speaks of where the number of the Beast's name is 666. God is the one who appointed the rod of the Beast.

Micah 6:10 Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the scant measure *that is* abominable?

11 Shall I count *them* pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights?

These two verses speak directly to the church. The first half of the prophecy is to Israel. The second part speaks to the church on the Earth. He calls it the house of the wicked which uses a scant measure that is an abomination. What is the scant measure? It is the gospel they preach that does not require the crucified life. "Do you think I will count you pure who use false measures in preaching my Gospel?"

Micah 6:12 For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tongue *is* deceitful in their mouth.

The preachers are full of violence. Recently, that has been the primary characteristic of ministers: they are trying to use this world's tools to coerce change. And the Blue Rabbits hardly speak any truth in any of their doctrines. Their doctrines deliver people over to the fires of Gehenna more than they do to the purity of those who will enter into the Kingdom. As Hosea 11:12 says, they have surrounded God with lies.

So what follows is what will happen to the church when God unleashes the Beast and the Great Tribulation. In Hosea 12:1 it says that the church will make a covenant with the Beastians (the Beast is an Assyrian) and will spend their anointing to survive in this natural world.

Micah 6:13 Therefore also will I make *thee* sick in smiting thee, in making *thee* desolate because of

thy sins.

14 Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down *shall be* in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and *that* which thou deliverest will I give up to the sword.

15 Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine.

16 For the statutes of Omri are kept, and all the works of the house of Ahab, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee a desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the reproach of my people.

I discussed this previously, but the gist is that when God delivers Jerusalem over to the Beast, he also delivers the church over to the Beast for destruction. Why? They have preached a scant measure in their Blue Rabbit gospel. They have told everyone they did not need to be crucified and thus damned them to perdition when they believed. They refused to tell the truth about faith in Christ. They preached "I am" and "me-me-me" messages. And because of it, the rod of the Beast shall fall upon them, and they will either turn to serve the Beast or they will die until there is no man left.

In this passage of Revelation, the abomination that causes desolation is revealed to be an idol.

Revelation 13:11 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

13 And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by *the means of* those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

This is also spoken of in Habakkuk.

Habakkuk 2:18 What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make dumb idols?

19 Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and *there is* no breath at all in the midst of it.

What Jesus Said: There Will Be No "Secret Return"

Matthew 24:23 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here *is* Christ, or there; believe *it* not.

24 For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if *it were* possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

25 Behold, I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, *he is* in the

secret chambers; believe *it* not.

27 For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

28 For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

During the Great Tribulation, THEN there will be many people claiming that they are the actual Jesus returned, and they will work many miracles. They will multiply food. They will walk on water. They will say they are Jesus. But they are deceivers.

Jesus said you would know it is him, because, well, to put it simply, you will be taken to him, to the skies over Jerusalem. In one flash of light, worldwide, all believers will be taken to meet him in the air, and the whole world will see (Revelation 1:7).

There is no secret rapture to take you to Jesus. It will be a **very public** display. Every single person on Earth will know what has happened. There will be no mystery.

What Jesus Said: The Second Coming

Matthew 24:29 Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

30 And then (at that time) shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

31 And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

Notice what Jesus said would accompany the rapture. The sun will go dark, and the moon will turn dark (blood red according to other prophecies).

Also, he said the stars of heaven would fall. He is referring to a prophecy in Isaiah 34:4. What is given in the New Testament is the same as what Isaiah 34:4 says in the Septuagint. However...

Isaiah 34:4 And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling *fig* from the fig tree.

In the Hebrew, it says the armies of heaven shall fall. Where it says the host of heaven shall be dissolved, it is talking about the people living there (host means army). It is not talking about the actual stars themselves, because the word host refers to living beings, soldiers. "All the armies of heaven shall be dissolved." In light of this, the proper understanding of the Greek word for star used here refers to the beings living there, and not to the stellar objects that give light themselves. We see this use of the word star in Revelation 1:20. Jesus himself is called a star in 2 Peter 1:19 and Revelation 22:16.

When you get to Revelation 12, you will see that there is war in the heavens and that Satan's armies are being forced out of heaven toward Earth. That means they will be fleeing from Jesus as he cleanses the heavens. The last of them will reach Earth just before Jesus does. Satan himself is forced down to Earth just before the tribulation period, three and a half years before Jesus gets here.

What Revelation Said

Revelation 6:12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

14 And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

17 For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

Isaiah 2 speaks of the people of Earth trying to hide in the rocks and caves when the Lord returns. Remember when you read it, the Lord's return comes with a worldwide earthquake that cleaves the entire planet. Isaiah 13 is a shadow prophecy that spoke of the destruction of Babylon by the Medes but was really about the second coming of the Lord and the destruction of Baybrusalem and all the armies of the earth. It also says the sun shall go dark. Scholars take it to be hyperbole and euphemism because they don't realize it is speaking of two separate events at the same time. (It is as though Babylon the Virgin got an early taste of what is to come, just as Sodom and Gomorrah did.) Isaiah 24:17-23 also speaks of this same event, the worldwide earthquake, the sun and moon becoming dark, even of the resurrected people. As mentioned earlier, Isaiah 34, too, describes this event. I excerpt it here.

Isaiah 34:2 For the indignation of the LORD *is* upon all nations, and *his* fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

...4 And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling *fig* from the fig tree.

5 For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, ... for the LORD hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea.

...8 For *it is* the day of the LORD'S vengeance, *and* the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion.

9 And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

My sword will be bathed in the heavens. The armies of heaven will be dissolved. Then, I will bring my sword down on Idumea (Edom). When his sword finally reaches Earth is when he will form Gehenna.

Gehenna runs downhill from Jerusalem to the plain of Edom (Idumea), and is the great winepress of Revelation, as described elsewhere. This all happens at the return of Jesus.

The sign of Revelation 12:1-3 occurred in September 2017. Since that time, the Lord has been bathing his sword in the heavens, for this sign signaled the start of the war in the heavens. For the first time in human history, the stars, planets, moon, and sun aligned to form the sign given in scripture. Jupiter stayed in the womb of Virgo for nine months. If you look in the infrared spectrum, you will see the head of a red dragon between Virgo's legs as if to eat her child. We were only recently had the cameras that would let us see this dragon.

At the time people thought it was a sign that the rapture was going to happen. No, it was a sign that the war between Micheal and the devil noted in Revelation 12:7 was beginning.

(As in Daniel 12, the name Micheal is a prophetic name for Jesus – "he who is like God." In Daniel 12:1, it is most certainly Jesus who is called Micheal. Since it is Jesus who will be doing the slaughter in Bozrah/Idumea (Revelation 19:11-15, Isaiah 63:1-4) it is here in Revelation 12:7, as well. It is not talking about Micheal the Archangel.)

Since September of 2017, the devil's forces are being forced back to the earth. They are being run out of the heavens. That is why you see such a flood of increasing satanic activity. The earth itself is vomiting.

Oh, come on, Red Rabbit! Now you are in UFO territory! Why would you even bring it up?

Because God gave the sign for a reason, and you deserve to know it. It was a sign in the stars that told the wise men Jesus had been born. And now you have seen a sign in your lifetime if you were paying attention. The intergalactic war whose last stop is Earth has already started and it is headed your way. It will bring certain destruction to Earth. Your planet is being invaded by beings and the ghosts of beings who hate and want to destroy anything that stands in their way.

In Luke 10:18, Jesus said he beheld Satan fall as lightning from heaven. People make the mistake of thinking this is an already accomplished event and not a prophetic vision of the future. Revelation 12 says that this will not happen until near the end of the war. You would be well advised to listen carefully to what Jesus said in Luke 10:19: "Behold, I give you power to tread upon serpents and scorpions and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing shall by any means hurt you." As Daniel said of this coming time, "They that know their God shall be strong and do exploits," (Daniel 12:32). Compare Luke 10:20 to Daniel 12:33. There is no place for diakrino in the heart of a believer.

What Jesus Said: The End-Time Snare

Jesus wrapped up his teaching about the end time with a warning. He said it would catch the foolish virgins unaware. Like a frog or lobster in a pot, it will cook you because of its gradual increase of evil if you are not watching. I have told you what many of the signs are, signs you have already seen. And I have told you of other signs that are yet to happen. (Look for the Temple to be built.)

Under no circumstance should you let anything distract you from the crucified life and your soul-winning mission. You are not here for a good time. If good times come, they should not slow you down.

Matthew 24:32 Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer *is* nigh:

33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, *even* at the doors.

34 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

35 Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

36 But of that day and hour knoweth no *man*, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

37 But as the days of Noe *were*, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

38 For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark,

39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

When Jesus said "this generation" there are two caveats. First, and more accurately, it shall happen so fast, it will be in a single generation. How long is a generation? Depending on how you measure it,

twenty years to 120 years. In today's metrics, a generation does not die off for a little over 100 years. So when these things start happening, 100 years is probably a safe bet. However...

If you read Psalm 22:30, you will find that the entire church age is counted to the Lord (Adoni, Jesus) as a single generation. So that makes the entire generation thing a moot point.

More to the point, Jesus said that people would be so distracted by living their carnal lives that they would not see the coming judgment until it was upon them. They would be focused on grabbing what is in front of them. The Beast shall bring great prosperity to those who take his mark. You would be very foolish to let your heart become focused on itself, and not on the Lord and what the Lord wants.

In Mark 13, Jesus called this sleeping. When you see these things coming to pass, do not go to sleep. People start going through life without conscious awareness. They are asleep at the wheel.

Mark 13:32 But of that day and *that* hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

33 Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

34 *For the Son of man is* as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

35 Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning:

36 Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.

37 And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

I will give you another word of caution: "Well, the temple is not built, so there is no risk of him coming back yet." This is true, but there is a very grave risk of your life being over. If you were to die tomorrow, would you have been asleep? Jesus told you to watch. You are supposed to be living for him, and not for yourself or your big fat bank account. As a believer, life is not about you, but about what you are doing for Jesus.

If you read Luke 12:14-59 Jesus taught all this same stuff, except he applied it not to his second coming but to the immediacy of daily life.

Jesus can walk up to you at any moment and give you a pop quiz. It doesn't have to happen at the rapture. Or, at the moment of death. In Luke 12:46, Jesus said that he can – will - come and judge you at any moment in your life. It will not go well with you if you are not living for him when he shows up. In 12:47, he said that if you knew his will, and did not prepare yourself to do it, neither did it, that you would be beaten with many stripes.

This is not a joke.

I have seen people kicked out of ministry because of this. I have seen their businesses collapse because they did not obey the Lord with their profits. Or they pursued profits instead of what he told them to do. It's not about the bigger house, the fancy boat, or the shiny car. Put your hand to the plow, and don't look back. Serve the Lord with diligence, and he will care for you. But if you serve yourself, and chase the wind, you can expect to have multiple disasters hit your life.

In Luke 12:54-59, Jesus told you to stay awake and pay attention to what is going on around you. "How is it you cannot see what is obvious before you? Be very careful lest you be brought to judgment, and cast into prison. You will not escape your judgment until you have paid every last penny."

Jesus isn't talking about civil court here. He is using the civil court as a parable for what happens when you do not obey the will of God. God throws you into torments until you start obeying him, or until you die. It's a spiritual prison that you cannot get out of until you repent and start doing exactly what God told you to do, just as Jonah did.

What, you think God will do it to Jonah, but he won't do it to you? Aren't you the special one!

In today's lingo, they tell you to be mindful. Jesus called it watching. Looking at what is around you. And pray. Pray that your mind not be dull and unperceiving. And definitely, **do not go to sleep.**

A Synopsis of Revelation

Revelation 4:1-5:14 John sees in heaven that God has a scroll with seven seals. Only Jesus is worthy to open the seals and see what is on the scroll.

Revelation 6:1-2 The first seal is opened, and John sees a King made who sat upon a white horse and who conquered in righteousness. This is the creation of divinely ordained kings and kingdoms on the earth.

Revelation 6:3-4 The second seal is opened and a man on a red horse is sent to take peace from the earth. This is the advent of perpetual war.

Revelation 6:5-6 The third seal is opened and John sees the rider of a black horse with merchanted scales in his hand. This represents the enslavement of human society to money to procure the food they need. No more can man just graze freely from off of the land.

Revelation 6:7-8 The fourth seal is opened, and John sees Death riding on a pale (green) horse and Hades along with him, sent to kill a fourth of the earth's population before their time.

These four horsemen have come to be called the four horsemen of the apocalypse. You will never see them, because they have been at work your entire life. They are stages in the development of human society. There were no kings after Noah's flood. Man started to organize at the tower of Babel, but God confused their language so that they were scattered abroad. In time, God granted authority to certain individuals to be kings and to organize human society into nations. The second seal is when these kings started fighting each other. As society grew, humans became dependent on commerce for their daily necessities. And finally, Death and Hell were authorized to kill a quarter of the population through various means.

Revelation 6:9-11 The fifth seal is opened, and John sees the martyrs for the word of God, from Abel onward asking how long they must wait for God to avenge their blood. They are told to wait a little while longer until all the rest who are ordained to be martyred have been.

Revelation 6: 12-17 The sixth seal is opened, and John sees the great and terrible day of the Lord, the second coming of Christ, where the people cry for the rocks to hide them from the wrath of the Lamb.

Revelation 7:1-8 John sees stillness on the earth while the 144000 – 12000 from each of the 12 tribes of Israel - are sealed. These will be seen again in Revelation 14:1-5. They are the first fruits of the redeemed. They follow Jesus wherever he goes, and hold a place better than that of sons or daughters. They are the eunuchs spoken of in Isaiah 56:3-5. During the time of great trouble that is on the Earth while the Bride is in Heaven, these 144000 will go back and forth between Earth and Heaven, wherever Jesus goes.

During the seventh seal, the land of Israel will be like the land of Goshen was when the plagues of Moses fell on Egypt. Goshen was free of the plagues. The Kingdom of Jesus shall also be free of the plagues that fall during the seventh seal.

Revelation 7:9-17 John sees a great multitude in heaven, those who came out of great tribulation and made their robes white through the blood of Jesus. Notice, it does NOT say from THE great tribulation. It is not talking about the three and a half years of the Beast's war on the saints. It is talking about every believer who has gone through tribulation. (That is all of them.) Believers have been dying and suffering horribly and unjustly for the sake of Christ since Abel. It is in Jesus' blood that all have

been redeemed. That is who these people are.

Revelation 8:1-6 The seventh seal is opened, and seven angels are given seven trumpets.

Revelation 8:7 The first trumpet is sounded, and hail, fire, and blood are cast upon the earth. A third part of all the trees were burned up, and all the grasses.

Revelation 8:8-9 The second trumpet sounds, and a mountain of fire is thrown into the sea and it is turned into blood. A third part of all creatures and ships in the sea were destroyed.

Revelation 8:10-11 The third trumpet sounds and the star wormwood falls to the earth and poisons a third part of all fresh water, killing the many who died when they drank the poisoned water.

Revelation 8:12 The fourth trumpet sounds, and a third part of the day and a third part of the night becomes without any light. It is pitch black.

Note that this is after the sun and moon became dark, and the stars (armies of heaven) fell. Yet, here we see that the stars are shining. This is how we know the stars in Matthew 24:29, Isaiah 34:4, and Revelation 6:13 refers to the armies based around those stars and not to the stars themselves, just as it says in the Hebrew version of Isaiah 34:4. (See Job 1:6, 2:1 for reference to the civilizations around those stars. See Job 38:31-33. In this passage, God tells Job he plans on moving his throne from which he rules the heavens to Earth. These stars are where the angels live. The church is going to judge these angels – 1 Corinthians 6:3. I'm hoping that means we get to go visit these stars and angelic civilizations. But that's just me.)

Revelation 8:13 An angel pronounces **three woes** for the coming three trumpets.

Revelation 9:1-12 The fifth trumpet sounds, and the bottomless pit is opened, allowing a horde of locusts to flood the earth to torment man for five months. During this time, men are unable to die, even if they try. These locusts sting men with stings like scorpions. This is the **First Woe**.

Revelation 9:13-21 The sixth trumpet sounds, and the two-hundred million horseman jacinth army is unleashed to kill men for a year, a month, a week, and a day. They kill a third of all people. Despite these horrors, not a single person repents of their sin. This is the **Second Woe**.

At his point, John takes a break from his telling of the timeline for some tangential material. It is an aside, a "Let's look over here for a moment for some material that is separate from the main narrative."

Revelation 10 John sees an Angel. When he speaks, seven thunders utter their voice, but John is told not to write what they said, but to seal it up. The angel swears that in the days of the sounding of the seventh angel and his trumpet, the mystery of God that he has declared to his prophets will be complete, and time will be no more. When he says time will be no more, he means it is done and complete. No more time is needed to finish what God has said he will do.

Just as Daniel is told to seal up the words of his end-time prophecy until the time of the end in Daniel 12, so too, is John told to seal up the words of the seven thunders.

Revelation 11:1-2 John is given a reed, and he is told to go measure the Temple and its altar but to leave out the outer court, for it is given to the Gentiles, and they will tread the city under for forty-two months (3.5 years). John never records what he measured, or if he even did.

This temple was not the temple of Jesus' time. That temple was already destroyed when John received the Revelation. It was not Ezekiel's temple (Ezekiel 40 – 48). That temple had the outer court measured.

This temple is the one Israel will build, the one the two witnesses will prophesy against. It is the temple where the False Prophet of the Beast places his abomination.

(If you read about Ezekiel's temple, you will see a few things.

First, there are sacrifices for sin, again. That is because, once Jesus returns, you can no longer receive salvation through his blood. These sacrifices are for the natural Israelites that are brought out of all nations to the land of Israel after the Lord's return (Isaiah 66:20). These people did not get resurrected. They will live for close to 1000 years (Isaiah 65:20), but they will still die. They are still carnally minded. They are not born again. They still need a sacrifice for sin, for they rejected Jesus' blood in their lifetime. Their children will need a sacrifice. They can still have children, but the resurrected church cannot. Remember, I said that the land of Israel would be as Goshen during the plagues of Revelation 8-10. The nations of the Earth will bring every natural Israeli to Israel to appease Jesus and the God he serves. (See Amos 9:13-15.)

Secondly, the Prince spoken of in this Ezekiel passage is Jesus.

Thirdly, this is the millennial temple, for the river that runs out of it (Ezekiel 47) is similar to the river that flows from the throne in Revelation 22. However, there is no temple in Revelation 22 (Revelation 21:22.)

Fourthly, Ezekiel's temple is the one that is standing when Gog and Magog attack at the end of the Millennium (Revelation 20:7-10). The Battle of Gog and Magog is described in Ezekiel 38-39, and in Psalm 2. At the end of the Millennium, the weapons the Gentile nations use will all be made of wood. None of the weapons are of modern design.)

Revelation 11:3-6 The two witnesses, the twin flames of the Holy Spirit discussed earlier, will show up to prophesy against the temple and all nations, proclaiming the holy covenant of Jesus' blood, and not the blood sacrifices in the temple.

Revelation 11:7-13 The Beast kills the two witnesses, and the whole world rejoices and turns to the Beast as their God. But then God raises the two witnesses from the dead and calls them up into Heaven.

Note, the aside ends here, at this point. John says, "Okay, so now the second woe is past." He jumps back into the storyline with this statement. A modern writer would probably have placed Revelation 11:14 immediately after Revelation 9:21. Revelation 10:1 through 11:13 are an aside, a break from the storytelling to explain a few things, including why man would not repent of their evil. (The reason God goes back and describes the two witnesses is to explain why mankind will not repent of their sin when faced with the most excruciating pain and torment.) Now, with Revelation 11:14, John picks up the storyline again.

Revelation 11:14 John steps back into the timeline. "The second woe is past; *and*, behold, the third woe cometh quickly."

Revelation 11:15-19 The seventh Angel blows the seventh trumpet, and Jesus inherits all the kingdoms of the Earth, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, begins. This is Jesus' second coming and the forming of Gehenna. **This is the Third Woe.**

Say what?! That is the same as the sixth seal!

Patience...

The Non-Chronological Order of Revelation

Okay, the three woes and the seventh trumpet. (And the seven last vials of God's wrath.)

The First Woe is the Locust army that torments man for five months, in which man cannot die. This occurs AFTER the 144000 are sealed, and the resurrected saints are in heaven.

The Second Woe is the jacinth army of the angels bound in the Euphrates that torments and slaughters man for a year, a month, a week, and a day.

The Third Woe is when Jesus returns, and creates the eternal torment of Gehenna and the raging fiery furnace of Tophet where man will be tormented for eternity, time never-ending.

You will notice the third woe happens chronologically before the first and second woes do.

A similar thing happens with the seven last vials of God's wrath that are poured out BEFORE Jesus returns, for they are poured out on the kingdom of the Beast. Jesus destroys the kingdom of the Beast at his second coming.

Jesus' return happens on the sixth seal. There are many places where Revelation says Jesus' return happens chronologically BEFORE the first and second woe. So what gives?

The things in Revelation are not in chronological order. The three woes take a **time-length** order, not a chronological one.

A similar thing happens in the writing of the Gospels. Matthew wrote his Gospel in topological order first, then chronological. All of Jesus' teachings of a certain sort were lumped together regardless of the calendar sequence in which he taught them. This was common in Matthew's day. Luke, on the other hand, placed most all Jesus' teachings in chronological order, which is the way we do most of our writing today.

In Revelation, events do not take a strictly chronological order, but their sequence jumps around in time along the timeline, some happening earlier, some later than in the sequence in which they are revealed.

God pours out his last wrath first. Time does not bother him like it does us. His plan of wrath does not exist in our dimensions. We are the ones who are stuck in four dimensions, with time being one of them. God is not. He sees tomorrow as if it were yesterday. That is what the prophetic tense is, seeing future events as if they have already happened. The Second and Third Woes happen BEFORE the First Woe. The seven last vials happen BEFORE Jesus returns and BEFORE the Third Woe. Which means the vials happen BEFORE the sixth seal.

The first woe is the shortest. It **lasts five months**. It is God's wrath poured out on the sinners of the earth. To be in excruciating pain and not be able to kill yourself, but to live with the consequences of having tried to commit suicide is indeed a horrible woe.

The second woe is the next longest in time. The jacinth army torments and slaughters mankind for a **little over 13 months**. They are the army of Joel.

The third woe is by far the worst for sinners. It is the creation of **eternal never-ending torment**. Not all sinners partake of this woe immediately. Many will not receive it until after the Millennium when Satan is cast into it. Then, at the Great White Throne, God shall cast the remaining humans who fail judgment at that time into it.

Revelation 12 The sign in the heavens that happened in September 2017 is described. The war in the heavens in which Satan is cast out of heaven and down to the Earth begins. Woe is pronounced on the Earth because the Devil himself is stuck here, and knows he only has a short time before it's all over. He starts the Beast's war against the saints, and the Great Tribulation begins.

Revelation 13:1-8 The kingdom of the Beast is described. The imagery used takes parts of all four beasts of Daniel 7 to tell you the two prophecies are of the same Beast.

Veres 8 – "all that dwell on the Earth shall worship him" – tells you his power is not governmental, but religious. In Daniel 7, the first three beasts, the lion, the bear, and the leopard (or tiger) outlive the dragon by 15 months. Their governments never surrender their sovereignty to the Beast.

Revelation 13:9-10 John warns that those who take people captive and who kill will suffer the same fate. In patience you possess your souls, even a patience that waits till beyond death. He is warning you that carnal means of survival are not sufficient.

Revelation 13:11-18 John speaks of the False Prophet who places the image of the Beast in the temple and who enforces the image's command to neither buy nor sell without the mark. Then John tells you the number of the Beast is 666.

Revelation 14:1-5 John sees the 144000 again. We spoke of them earlier.

Revelation 14:6-7 An angel is tasked with preaching the Gospel during the reign of the Beast and his war with the saints. Jesus said the time would come when no man could work (John 9:4). This is that time.

Revelation 14:8 Another angel decries the fallen Babylon, which is Jerusalem. As mentioned earlier, this does not mean destroyed, but rather that she has become a fallen woman, a whore.

Revelation 14:9-11 A third angel warns against worshiping the Beast or his image or taking the mark, and of the eternal damnation that will torment them forever. Some people think that this means they will simply be separated from God and his love. This is not so. Their torment will be in the presence of Jesus himself.

Revelation 14:12-13 John defines the patience of the saints: "Blessed is he who dies in the Lord from henceforth."

Revelation 14:14-16 John sees Jesus being told the time is come to reap the earth. And he does.

Revelation 14:17-20 John sees another angel reap the unsaved clusters of the earth, and they are thrown into the winepress, and it is trodden outside of Jerusalem. This is the forming of Gehenna, and the slaughter of all the earth's armies.

Revelation 15:1-8 Seven angels are given seven last plagues/vials of the wrath of God. As you will see, these last plagues will be poured out on the kingdom of the Beast BEFORE Jesus returns.

Revelation 16:1-2 The first angel pours out the first vial, and a horrible sore came upon all who worshiped the Beast or had his mark.

Revelation 16:3 The second angel pours out his vial on the sea, and every living soul in the sea dies.

Revelation 16:4-7 The third angel pours his vial out on all freshwater, and it is all turned to blood.

Revelation 16:8-9 The fourth angel pours out his vial on the sun, and the whole earth is scorched with heat.

Revelation 16:10-11 The fifth angel pours out his vial upon the kingdom of the beast, and it is filled with darkness, and they suffer from great pain.

Revelation 16:12-16 The sixth angel pours out his vial upon the river Euphrates to dry it up, and three evil spirits come out of the mouth of the Dragon, the Beast, and the False prophet, and go to the other kingdoms of the earth to gather their armies to the valley of Armageddon.

At this point, Jesus interjects a warning that his return is very near at hand. When you see that armies of Armageddon being gathered, know that Jesus' second coming is very near. He warns you to watch your garments at that time. Be clothed with holiness, love, praise, and faith. Do not stand naked before him at his coming.

Jesus' warning places these vials as BEFORE his return.

Revelation 16:17 The seventh angel pours out his vial and a voice from the temple and throne in heaven says, "It is done," and the worldwide earthquake that accompanies Jesus' return happens. Jesus is back.

We know from Old Testament prophecy that this is just after the armies of Armageddon have raised Babylon to the ground. They come in from the North and are all in the Hinnom and Jehosaphate/Kidron valleys when Jesus lands on the Mount of Olives. The apostate Israelites that

worshipped the Beast have fled south, and some have joined the Beast's army as it came back from Egypt to defend against the armies of Armageddon. The Beast's armies are north of the Mount of Olives when it is split. They all scatter to the north, all the way up into Syria. The people of Babylusalem are hunted down and destroyed. God has no mercy on them (Amos 9:8-1, Hosea 13:14).

Joel 3:9-17 describes this entire timeline, from the gathering of the armies of Armageddon to the utter destruction that comes on them in the Valley of Jehosaphat. The valley of Jehosaphat (Kidron Valley) extends North along the East side of Jerusalem from where the Hinnom Valley turns south and runs downhill toward Edom.

Joel 3:9 Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles; Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up:

10 Beat your plowshares into swords, and your pruninghooks into spears: let the weak say, I *am* strong.

11 Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither cause thy mighty ones to come down, O LORD.

12 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the valley of Jehoshaphat: for there will I sit to judge all the heathen round about.

13 Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness *is* great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the LORD *is* near in the valley of decision.

15 The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

16 The LORD also shall roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the LORD *will be* the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel.

17 So shall ye know that I *am* the LORD your God dwelling in Zion, my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be holy, and there shall no strangers pass through her any more.

Never again will a heathen person set foot in Jerusalem. The time of the Gentiles is over.

(Joel 3:1-11 describes the Jacinth Army (notice the sun will already be dark, not become dark). 2:12-18 describes a suicide mission where believers sneak into Jerusalem to the temple to pray when the Beast vacates to attack Egypt. This is described in Psalm 80 and Psalm 60. 2:15 also tells you it happens at the Feast of Trumpets. Joel 2:27 tells you Israel will be like the Land of Goshen in this time. Joel 2:28-32 describes the people during the Millenium. What Peter said in Acts 2:16 was that what Joel spoke of here was being poured out on believers, and "to as many afar off whom God shall call to faith in Jesus," (Acts 2:39). But Joel said it would be poured out on ALL flesh, whether they believed or not. In other words, ALL natural humans that remain would be baptized in the Holy Spirit after Jesus returns. The Church currently only has the earnest of this promise (Ephesians 1:13-14, 2 Corinthians 1:22, 5:4-5). Joel 1:6 speaks of the Beast.)

This passage in Joel tells you that the armies of Armageddon will be fought and destroyed at Jerusalem, not at the valley of Armageddon. They merely gathered in Armageddon so they could attack Jerusalem. Daniel 11:40-44 tells you that the Beast will take advantage of the rivers being dried up to attack Egypt, but that he hears of the gathering of armies in Armageddon – which is 50 miles North and East of Jerusalem, and he comes roaring back to kill them all.

When the angel pours out his vial on the river Euphrates, it is not just the river Euphrates that gets dried up. The Nile, and indeed, all the rivers and streams in the Middle East get dried up (Joel 1:20, Isaiah 19). What draws the Beast and his armies out of Jerusalem is the fact that the Nile and swampland of Egypt are bone dry.

Now, why no missiles, no airplanes? Why do the armies of Armageddon come in by land? Why do they not attack with missiles and airplanes? Why doesn't the Beast see them coming with his satellites? Because the sun becomes more active. That which dries up the Euphrates also destroys any technology that is above the surface of the Earth. There will be no airplanes, missiles, or satellites. The same thing that creates the northern lights will fry all electronics that are not on the surface of the earth and will probably destroy those things, too. Even today, solar activity destroys radio communications and renders satellites inoperable. All this modern technology was invented during a time when the sun was very quiet. Occasionally, there are instances where solar activity disrupts communications and damages the power grid. (Some even fear that the internet will soon be destroyed once the sun enters its active phase again.) Imagine what will happen when the sun becomes so active that it dries up all the rivers of the Middle East. Likely it will dry up all rivers worldwide.

Besides all that, things can change quickly. If a game-changing weapons system comes online that can shoot down any missile, any airplane, or any satellite, this also makes warfare a ground and sea war.

Revelation 17:1-6 John is shown the Great Whore, Babylon. The nations of the Earth had become drunk with the wine of her fornication. Bear in mind, that the wine of her fornication is demon possession, just as the Holy Ghost is the wine of Christians.

Revelation 17:7-18, the Angel describes the Beast and his Whore. Factoid: the only city that has been called the city set on seven hills is Jerusalem. Many other cities have tried to claim that title since it is the city of God, but it points to Jerusalem. (Many think it is Rome, but Jerusalem existed before Rome did.)

This passage also describes the coalition that lets the Beast rise to power and then turns on him during the battle of Armageddon.

Revelation 18:1-4 John sees another scene where the story of Babylon the Great is told. Where it says "Babylon is Fallen" it refers to Jerusalem becoming a fallen woman, a whore. It says she shall become completely demon-possessed. Believers are told to leave Jerusalem lest they partake of her sins and suffer the same fate she does. At this point in the timeline, Jesus said you were to have already fled the city.

Revelation 18:5-24 John is told of the destruction of Babylusalem, which is destroyed by the armies of Armageddon in a single hour. Compare what Whore Babylon says to what Virgin Babylon says (Revelation 18:7, Isaiah 47).

Revelation 19:1-5 John sees celebration and praise to God for his judgment of Babylon.

Revelation 19:6-10 John sees the marriage supper of the Lamb and the Bride of Christ. Compare Daniel 12:12 to Revelation 19:9. It tells you the date for the wedding of the Lamb.

Revelation 19:11-21 John sees the battle of Armageddon where Jesus creates Gehenna, the lake of fire, the prophesied Hinnom and Tophet, and the armies of the world are destroyed and the Beast and the False Prophet are thrown into the lake of fire. The armies of the world came together to fight the Beast and his army, but in reality, they were drawn all into one place so that Jesus could destroy them.

The three visions are not sequential in order.

Revelation 20:1-10 Satan is bound and cast into the bottomless pit for 1000 years. The resurrected dead are given thrones to rule on for 1000 years. After the 1000 years are over, the devil is released, and he deceives the nations into attacking Jerusalem again in the war of Gog and Magog. This war is described in Ezekiel 38 and Psalm 2. After this, the devil is thrown into the lake of fire to spend eternity there.

Revelation 20:11-15 John sees the great white throne of judgment where God judges all the remaining dead that are in Hades. The old heaven and the old earth flee from before his face and the books are opened. All whose names are not written in the Book of Life are thrown into the lake of fire. Death and Hades themselves are thrown into the lake of fire. (Hades is a living being that eats the souls of sinners.)

Revelation 21:1-8 John sees a new Heaven and a new Earth which has no sea. He sees a new Jerusalem come down from Heaven.

Revelation 21:9- 22:5 An angel shows John the New Jerusalem, and John describes it for us. The city is 1500 miles wide by 1500 miles long by 1500 miles high. It may be a cube, or it may be a pyramid, or something in between. It is not specified. There is no night there, for Jesus and God are the light thereof.

Revelation 21:10-20 The angel prophesies, speaking in the first person with the voice of Jesus. (Jesus also does the same thing, speaking in first person with the voice of the Father. That is who Jesus is, a person completely possessed by the Father.) Verse 17 is an invitation for people to come to Jesus and receive the water of life.

This concludes the prophetic timeline in Revelation. Revelation ties several prophesies in the Old Testament together so they can be understood.

Many MANY more verses in the Bible speak of the end-times, but you now have enough of the big picture to know how the smaller puzzle pieces fit in, so I shall end it here.

I have given to you what I have received from Jesus. It is for you to hear from the Lord, and to discern with the Holy Spirit the truth of the matter. Those are the ground rules I laid out for the use of the Red Rabbit Hole.

As I said at the outset of this chapter, this subject is not open to debate for me, and I will not debate it. Soulwinning is a far more important pursuit. If you have not yet sworn yourself to Jesus, I urge you to do so immediately. You are without hope, otherwise. The words are certain, and the end is sure.

So, to you, I say, Come!

The reason I give the timeline is because there are so many false delusions in Blue Rabbit's world that are tricking believers into giving up their claim on eternal life. This makes it necessary to know the end-time timeline. (Now you know it.)

As Jesus said, "Let no man deceive you," (Matthew 24:4). Paul warned you to not be deceived about the end-times events (2 Thessalonians 2:3). The pre-tribulation rapture and all the Blue Rabbit gospel that goes with it will deceive you into forfeiting your salvation. If you walk in the lust of the flesh instead of holiness before God, you WILL die. You WILL stand among the goats.

The pre-tribulation rapture is designed to lull you into sleep instead of watchfulness. "Well, I'm safe, so I don't need to follow hard after the Lord in all things. I can just live my life and be happy." That is what the people of Noah's day said. Then the rains came, and it was too late. Or the bus hit them, and they went into eternity unprepared.

It is very foolish to live like a foolish virgin. Wake up! Let your lights be burning! Why should you be left behind when the rest of the Bride goes to the wedding feast in heaven?

The Blue Rabbit gospel is one of the two reasons the Beast will be unleashed on the Earth. It preaches a gospel that does not require any sacrifice on your part. "Jesus paid it all." The true Gospel requires the total and complete sacrifice of the rest of your life on this earth. You are dead, and Christ now lives through you. Your life is no longer about you, about what you want. Without that sacrifice,

you do not have eternal life.

Beware of the Blue Rabbit myth that tells you that sin can flow freely in your life and will not hurt you. It will damn you to the lake of fire. You can either live for Jesus, sacrificing yourself, or, you can live for the lusts and ambitions of your flesh and for this life.

But you cannot live for both.

As the Spirit and the Bride say, I say, "Come!" Give yourself totally to Jesus. What other thing can you offer in exchange for your soul? Why should you churn in the lake of fire for eternity with the devil and his angels?

This ends your tour of the Red Rabbit Hole.